Online ISSN: 2249-4626 Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Global Journal

OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F

Mathematics and Decision Sciences

Factor Analysis of Variance

Highlights

Estimation of Adjusted Rate

Method of Direct Standardization

Response of Transversely Isotropic

Discovering Thoughts, Inventing Future

VOLUME 15

ISSUE 7



© 2001-2015 by Global Journal of Science Frontier Research , USA



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS & DECISION SCIENCES

GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F Mathematics & Decision Sciences

Volume 15 Issue 7 (Ver. 1.0)

OPEN ASSOCIATION OF RESEARCH SOCIETY

© Global Journal of Science Frontier Research. 2015.

All rights reserved.

This is a special issue published in version 1.0 of "Global Journal of Science Frontier Research." By Global Journals Inc.

All articles are open access articles distributed under "Global Journal of Science Frontier Research"

Reading License, which permits restricted use. Entire contents are copyright by of "Global Journal of Science Frontier Research" unless otherwise noted on specific articles.

No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopy, recording, or any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission.

The opinions and statements made in this book are those of the authors concerned. Ultraculture has not verified and neither confirms nor denies any of the foregoing and no warranty or fitness is implied.

Engage with the contents herein at your own risk.

The use of this journal, and the terms and conditions for our providing information, is governed by our Disclaimer, Terms and Conditions and Privacy Policy given on our website <u>http://globaljournals.us/terms-and-condition/</u> <u>menu-id-1463/</u>

By referring / using / reading / any type of association / referencing this journal, this signifies and you acknowledge that you have read them and that you accept and will be bound by the terms thereof.

All information, journals, this journal, activities undertaken, materials, services and our website, terms and conditions, privacy policy, and this journal is subject to change anytime without any prior notice.

Incorporation No.: 0423089 License No.: 42125/022010/1186 Registration No.: 430374 Import-Export Code: 1109007027 Employer Identification Number (EIN): USA Tax ID: 98-0673427

Global Journals Inc.

(A Delaware USA Incorporation with "Good Standing"; **Reg. Number: 0423089**) Sponsors: Open Association of Research Society Open Scientific Standards

Publisher's Headquarters office

Global Journals Headquarters 301st Edgewater Place Suite, 100 Edgewater Dr.-Pl, Wakefield MASSACHUSETTS, Pin: 01880, United States of America USA Toll Free: +001-888-839-7392 USA Toll Free Fax: +001-888-839-7392

Offset Typesetting

Global Journals Incorporated 2nd, Lansdowne, Lansdowne Rd., Croydon-Surrey, Pin: CR9 2ER, United Kingdom

Packaging & Continental Dispatching

Global Journals E-3130 Sudama Nagar, Near Gopur Square, Indore, M.P., Pin:452009, India

Find a correspondence nodal officer near you

To find nodal officer of your country, please email us at *local@globaljournals.org*

eContacts

Press Inquiries: press@globaljournals.org Investor Inquiries: investors@globaljournals.org Technical Support: technology@globaljournals.org Media & Releases: media@globaljournals.org

Pricing (Including by Air Parcel Charges):

For Authors:

22 USD (B/W) & 50 USD (Color) Yearly Subscription (Personal & Institutional): 200 USD (B/W) & 250 USD (Color)

INTEGRATED EDITORIAL BOARD (COMPUTER SCIENCE, ENGINEERING, MEDICAL, MANAGEMENT, NATURAL SCIENCE, SOCIAL SCIENCE)

John A. Hamilton,"Drew" Jr.,

Ph.D., Professor, Management Computer Science and Software Engineering Director, Information Assurance Laboratory Auburn University

Dr. Henry Hexmoor

IEEE senior member since 2004 Ph.D. Computer Science, University at Buffalo Department of Computer Science Southern Illinois University at Carbondale

Dr. Osman Balci, Professor

Department of Computer Science Virginia Tech, Virginia University Ph.D.and M.S.Syracuse University, Syracuse, New York M.S. and B.S. Bogazici University, Istanbul, Turkey

Yogita Bajpai

M.Sc. (Computer Science), FICCT U.S.A.Email: yogita@computerresearch.org

Dr. T. David A. Forbes Associate Professor and Range Nutritionist Ph.D. Edinburgh University - Animal Nutrition M.S. Aberdeen University - Animal Nutrition B.A. University of Dublin- Zoology

Dr. Wenying Feng

Professor, Department of Computing & Information Systems Department of Mathematics Trent University, Peterborough, ON Canada K9J 7B8

Dr. Thomas Wischgoll

Computer Science and Engineering, Wright State University, Dayton, Ohio B.S., M.S., Ph.D. (University of Kaiserslautern)

Dr. Abdurrahman Arslanyilmaz

Computer Science & Information Systems Department Youngstown State University Ph.D., Texas A&M University University of Missouri, Columbia Gazi University, Turkey

Dr. Xiaohong He

Professor of International Business University of Quinnipiac BS, Jilin Institute of Technology; MA, MS, PhD,. (University of Texas-Dallas)

Burcin Becerik-Gerber

University of Southern California Ph.D. in Civil Engineering DDes from Harvard University M.S. from University of California, Berkeley & Istanbul University

Dr. Bart Lambrecht

Director of Research in Accounting and FinanceProfessor of Finance Lancaster University Management School BA (Antwerp); MPhil, MA, PhD (Cambridge)

Dr. Carlos García Pont

Associate Professor of Marketing IESE Business School, University of Navarra

Doctor of Philosophy (Management), Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT)

Master in Business Administration, IESE, University of Navarra

Degree in Industrial Engineering, Universitat Politècnica de Catalunya

Dr. Fotini Labropulu

Mathematics - Luther College University of ReginaPh.D., M.Sc. in Mathematics B.A. (Honors) in Mathematics University of Windso

Dr. Lynn Lim

Reader in Business and Marketing Roehampton University, London BCom, PGDip, MBA (Distinction), PhD, FHEA

Dr. Mihaly Mezei

ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR Department of Structural and Chemical Biology, Mount Sinai School of Medical Center Ph.D., Etvs Lornd University Postdoctoral Training,

New York University

Dr. Söhnke M. Bartram

Department of Accounting and FinanceLancaster University Management SchoolPh.D. (WHU Koblenz) MBA/BBA (University of Saarbrücken)

Dr. Miguel Angel Ariño

Professor of Decision Sciences IESE Business School Barcelona, Spain (Universidad de Navarra) CEIBS (China Europe International Business School). Beijing, Shanghai and Shenzhen Ph.D. in Mathematics University of Barcelona BA in Mathematics (Licenciatura) University of Barcelona

Philip G. Moscoso

Technology and Operations Management IESE Business School, University of Navarra Ph.D in Industrial Engineering and Management, ETH Zurich M.Sc. in Chemical Engineering, ETH Zurich

Dr. Sanjay Dixit, M.D.

Director, EP Laboratories, Philadelphia VA Medical Center Cardiovascular Medicine - Cardiac Arrhythmia Univ of Penn School of Medicine

Dr. Han-Xiang Deng

MD., Ph.D Associate Professor and Research Department Division of Neuromuscular Medicine Davee Department of Neurology and Clinical NeuroscienceNorthwestern University

Feinberg School of Medicine

Dr. Pina C. Sanelli

Associate Professor of Public Health Weill Cornell Medical College Associate Attending Radiologist NewYork-Presbyterian Hospital MRI, MRA, CT, and CTA Neuroradiology and Diagnostic Radiology M.D., State University of New York at Buffalo,School of Medicine and Biomedical Sciences

Dr. Roberto Sanchez

Associate Professor Department of Structural and Chemical Biology Mount Sinai School of Medicine Ph.D., The Rockefeller University

Dr. Wen-Yih Sun

Professor of Earth and Atmospheric SciencesPurdue University Director National Center for Typhoon and Flooding Research, Taiwan University Chair Professor Department of Atmospheric Sciences, National Central University, Chung-Li, TaiwanUniversity Chair Professor Institute of Environmental Engineering, National Chiao Tung University, Hsinchu, Taiwan.Ph.D., MS The University of Chicago, Geophysical Sciences BS National Taiwan University, Atmospheric Sciences Associate Professor of Radiology

Dr. Michael R. Rudnick

M.D., FACP Associate Professor of Medicine Chief, Renal Electrolyte and Hypertension Division (PMC) Penn Medicine, University of Pennsylvania Presbyterian Medical Center, Philadelphia Nephrology and Internal Medicine Certified by the American Board of Internal Medicine

Dr. Bassey Benjamin Esu

B.Sc. Marketing; MBA Marketing; Ph.D Marketing Lecturer, Department of Marketing, University of Calabar Tourism Consultant, Cross River State Tourism Development Department Co-ordinator, Sustainable Tourism Initiative, Calabar, Nigeria

Dr. Aziz M. Barbar, Ph.D.

IEEE Senior Member Chairperson, Department of Computer Science AUST - American University of Science & Technology Alfred Naccash Avenue – Ashrafieh

PRESIDENT EDITOR (HON.)

Dr. George Perry, (Neuroscientist)
Dean and Professor, College of Sciences
Denham Harman Research Award (American Aging Association)
ISI Highly Cited Researcher, Iberoamerican Molecular Biology Organization
AAAS Fellow, Correspondent Member of Spanish Royal Academy of Sciences

University of Texas at San Antonio Postdoctoral Fellow (Department of Cell Biology)

Baylor College of Medicine

Houston, Texas, United States

CHIEF AUTHOR (HON.)

Dr. R.K. Dixit M.Sc., Ph.D., FICCT Chief Author, India Email: authorind@computerresearch.org

DEAN & EDITOR-IN-CHIEF (HON.)

Vivek Dubey(HON.)

MS (Industrial Engineering), MS (Mechanical Engineering) University of Wisconsin, FICCT Editor-in-Chief, USA editorusa@computerresearch.org

Sangita Dixit

M.Sc., FICCT Dean & Chancellor (Asia Pacific) deanind@computerresearch.org

Suyash Dixit

(B.E., Computer Science Engineering), FICCTT President, Web Administration and Development, CEO at IOSRD COO at GAOR & OSS

Er. Suyog Dixit

(M. Tech), BE (HONS. in CSE), FICCT
SAP Certified Consultant
CEO at IOSRD, GAOR & OSS
Technical Dean, Global Journals Inc. (US)
Website: www.suyogdixit.com
Email:suyog@suyogdixit.com

Pritesh Rajvaidya

(MS) Computer Science Department California State University BE (Computer Science), FICCT Technical Dean, USA Email: pritesh@computerresearch.org

Luis Galárraga

J!Research Project Leader Saarbrücken, Germany

Contents of the Issue

- i. Copyright Notice
- ii. Editorial Board Members
- iii. Chief Author and Dean
- iv. Contents of the Issue
- 1. One Factor Analysis of Variance and Dummy Variable Regression Models. *1-11*
- 2. Extended $Exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -Expansion Method for Solving the Generalized Hirota-Satsuma Coupled KdV System. 13-21
- 3. Generalized Class of Exponential Chain Ratio-Cum-Chain Product Type Estimator for Finite Population Mean under Double Sampling Scheme in Presence of Non-Response. 23-35
- 4. Simultaneous Estimation of Adjusted Rate of Two Factors using Method of Direct Standardization. *37-42*
- 5. A Robust Regression Type Estimator for Estimating Population Mean under Non-Normality in the Presence of Non-Response. *43-55*
- 6. Non-Local Solution of Mixed Integral Equation with Singular Kernel. *57-67*
- Thermomechanical Response of Transversely Isotropic Thermoelastic Solids with Two Temperature and without Energy Dissipation Due to Time Harmonic Sources. 69-82
- v. Fellows and Auxiliary Memberships
- vi. Process of Submission of Research Paper
- vii. Preferred Author Guidelines
- viii. Index



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

One Factor Analysis of Variance and Dummy Variable Regression Models

By Okeh UM & Oyeka ICA

Nnamdi Azikiwe University, Nigeria

Abstract- This paper proposes and presents a method that would enable the use of dummy variable regression techniques for the analysis of sample data appropriate for analysis with the traditional one factor analysis of variance techniques with one, equal and unequal replications per treatment combination. The proposed method, applying the extra sum of squares principle develops F ratio-test statistics for testing the significance of factor effects in analysis of variance models. The method also shows how using the extra sum of squares principle builds more parsimonious explanatory models for dependent or criterion variables of interest. In addition, unlike the traditional approach with analysis of variance models, the proposed method easily enables the simultaneous estimation of total or absolute and the so-called direct and indirect effects of independent or explanatory variables on the dependent or criterion variables. The proposed methods are illustrated with some sample data and shown to yield essentially the same results as would the one factor analysis of variance techniques when the later methods are equally applicable.

Keywords: dummy variable regression, analysis of variance, degrees of freedom, treatment, regression coefficient.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 62J05



Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. Okeh UM & Oyeka ICA. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.









Notes One Factor Analysis of Variance and Dummy Variable Regression Models

Okeh UM ^a & Oyeka ICA ^o

Abstract- This paper proposes and presents a method that would enable the use of dummy variable regression techniques for the analysis of sample data appropriate for analysis with the traditional one factor analysis of variance techniques with one, equal and unequal replications per treatment combination. The proposed method, applying the extra sum of squares principle develops F ratio-test statistics for testing the significance of factor effects in analysis of variance models. The method also shows how using the extra sum of squares principle builds more parsimonious explanatory models for dependent or criterion variables of interest. In addition, unlike the traditional approach with analysis of variance models, the proposed method easily enables the simultaneous estimation of total or absolute and the so-called direct and indirect effects of independent or explanatory variables on the dependent or criterion variables. The proposed methods are illustrated with some sample data and shown to yield essentially the same results as would the one factor analysis of variance techniques when the later methods are equally applicable.

Keywords: dummy variable regression, analysis of variance, degrees of freedom, treatment, regression coefficient.

I. INTRODUCTION

Analysis of variance and regression analysis whether single-factor or multi-factor, sometimes both in theory and applications have often been treated and presented as rather different concepts by various authors. In fact only limited attempts seem to have been made to present analysis of variance as a regression problem (Draper and Smith, 1966; Neter and Wasserman, 1974).

Nonetheless analysis of variance and regression analysis are actually similar concepts, especially when analysis of variance is presented from the perspective of dummy variable regression models. This is the focus of the present paper, which attempts to develop a method to use dummy variable regression models and apply the "extra sum of squares principle" in the analysis of one-factor analysis of variance models with unequal replications per treatment combination as a regression problem.

II. PROPOSED METHOD

Let $y_i = y_{ij}$ be the response, score, or observation for the ith subject in a random sample of size n_j randomly drawn from population Y_j or administered test or treatment T_i , for i=1,2,..., n_j ; j = 1, 2, ..., k populations or treatments. It is for the moment assumed

Author α: Department of Industrial Mathematics and Applied Statistics, Ebonyi State University, Abakaliki Nigeria. e-mail: uzomaokey@ymail.com Author σ: Department of Statistics, Nnamdi Azikiwe University, Awka, Nigeria.

that population Y_j or treatment T_j are each continuous measurement on the ratio scale.

Then the usual one-way analysis of variance model reflecting the dependence of subjects' responses or scores as a function of the different effect of treatments may be expressed in the form

$$y_{ij} = \mu + \alpha_j + e_{ij} \tag{1}$$

Where μ is the grand or overall mean, α_j is the differential effect of treatment T_j and e_{ij} are independent error terms with $E(e_{ij}) = 0$, for $i = 1, 2, ..., n_j$; and j = 1, 2, ..., k. The treatment differential effect α_j are also subject to the constraint

$$\sum_{j=1}^{k} \boldsymbol{\alpha}_{j} = \mathbf{O} \tag{2}$$

The expected value of y_{ij} of equation 1 which is also the mean value or mean score specific to subject, administered test or treatment T_i is

$$E(y_{ij}) = \mu_j = \mu + \alpha_j \tag{3}$$

For j=1,2,...,k.

The mean effect μ_j and the treatment effect α_j are estimated using the usual one-way analysis of variance techniques. The statistical significance of the differential effects α_j is also determined using the usual F-ratio with k-1 and n-k degrees of freedom where $n = \sum_{j=1}^{k} n_j$.

We here however obtain alternative methods for estimating these effects and determine their statistical significance using dummy variable regression techniques. To do this we will k-1 dummy variables of 1's 0's to represent the k level of treatments or populations. We have here used k-1 dummy variables of 1s and 0s to represent the k treatments in order to adjust for the constraints imposed on the α_{js} by equation (2) and to ensure that the variance-covariance matrices X'X resulting from the designed metrics X for the regression model is of full column rank and hence non-singular. To obtain the design metrics X for the dummy variable regression model we may let

$$x_{ij} = \begin{cases} 1, if the response or score y_i = y_{ij} by the ith subject \\ is reported or observed for test or treatment T_j \\ o, otherwise \end{cases}$$
(4)

for
$$i = 1, 2, ..., n_j; j = 1, 2, ..., k - 1$$
.

Then a dummy variable regression model expressing the dependent of the responses or scores y_i of all the $n = \sum_{j=1}^k n_j$ subjects on the k-1 dummy variables of 1s and 0s representing k treatments may be expressed as

Notes

$$y_i = \beta_0 + \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} \beta_j . x_{ij} + e_i$$
 (5)

Where \mathcal{Y}_{is} are response scores by subjects, β_{js} are partial regression coefficients, $x_{ij}s$ are dummy variables of 1s and 0s, and ei's are error terms uncorrelated with x_{ij} , with $E(e_i) = 0$, for $i = 1, 2, ..., n = \sum_{j=1}^{k} n_j$. Now the expected value or mean value of y_i from equation (5).

$$E(y_i) = \beta_0 + \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} \beta_j x_{ij}.$$
 (6)

In particular, note that the expected value or mean response or mean score by subjects at treatment T_j is obtained from equation (6) by setting $x_{ij} = 1$ and $x_{il} = 0$, for all $l \neq j$; j = 1, 2, ..., k-1 yielding

$$E(y_i)u_j = \beta_0 + \beta_j \tag{7}$$

Note from equations (3) and (7) that since $\beta_0 = \mu$ we will have that

$$\boldsymbol{\beta}_{j} = \boldsymbol{\alpha}_{j}$$
 (8)

for
$$j = 1, 2, ..., k - 1$$
.

Equation can equivalently be expressed in its matrics form as

$$\underline{y} = X \cdot \underline{\beta} + \underline{e} \tag{9}$$

Where \underline{y} is an nx1 column vector of response scores, X is an nxk design metrics of 1s and 0s; $\underline{\beta}$ is a kx1 column vector of partial regression coefficient; and \underline{e} is an nx1 column vector of error terms uncorrelated with X, $E(\underline{e}) = 0$.

Application of the usual least squares techniques to either equations (5) or (9) yields unbiased estimates of the partial regression coefficients, β as

$$\hat{\underline{\beta}} = \underline{b} = (X'X)^{-1} X'\underline{y}$$
⁽¹⁰⁾

Where $(XX)^{-1}$ is the non-singular matrices inverse of the variance-covariance matrix XX. This result will yield the fitted dummy variable regression model

$$\underline{\hat{y}} = X \underline{b} \tag{11}$$

Notes

A null hypothesis that is usually of interest is that the regression models of either equations (5) or (9) kicks that is that not all the partial regression coefficients are zero. In other words the null hypothesis

$$H_0: \underline{\beta} = \underline{0} \text{ versus } H_1: \underline{\beta} \neq \underline{0}$$
⁽¹²⁾

Notes

This null hypothesis is tested using the usual F-ratio with k-1 and n-k degrees of freedom presented in the form of an analysis or variance table (Table 1)

Source of Variation	Sum of squares	freedom	Mean sum of squares	F-ratio
Regression	$SSR = \underline{b'}X'\underline{y} - n.\overline{y}^2$	k-1	$MSR = \frac{SSR}{k-1}$	$F = \frac{MSR}{MSE}$
Error	$SSE = \underline{y'} \cdot \underline{y} - b' \cdot X' \cdot \underline{y}$	n-k	$MSE = \frac{SSE}{n-k}$	
Total	$SST = \underline{y}' \cdot \underline{y} - n \cdot \overline{y}^2$	n-1		

If the null hypothesis fits, that is if not all the regression coefficient in $\underline{\beta}$ are equal to zero, then one may proceed to test further null hypothesis involving the β_{js} in a regression model, or equivalently α_{js} in the corresponding one-way analysis of variance order. In other words, one may proceed to test other null hypothesis concerning the β_{js} ; for some j = 1, 2, ..., k-1.

These tests are usually conducted using the traditional students' t test statistic with n-k degrees of freedom. We will here however propose and present an alternative and perhaps more generalized method for the same purpose based on the so called extra sum of squares principle (Drapa and Smith,1996;Netter and Wassemann,1974;Oyeka and Okeh, 2014;Boyle,1974).

Now suppose the null hypothesis H_0 of equation 12 is rejected based on the full model of equation 9;that is suppose not all the β_{j_s} in $\underline{\beta}$ are equal to zero, then the regression coefficient $\underline{\beta}$ and hence its estimated value $\underline{\hat{\beta}}$ and the corresponding design matrix X can be partitioned into at most k-1 mutually exclusive portions or groups. However, for the present presentation and the application of the extra sum of squares principle, we will here partition the design matrix X into two mutually exclusive groups or sub-matrices, namely group A with sub-matrix X_A with 'a' dummy variables of 1s and 0s and group B with sub-matrix X_B with 'b' dummy variables of 1s and 0s such that a = (k-1), where $a, b \ge 1$. The treatments in groups A and B may for some reasons be similar within but dissimilar between themselves. The regression vector $\underline{\beta}$ and its sample estimate \underline{b} are similarly partitioned into \underline{b}_A and \underline{b}_B with a and b rows respectively.

In this situation the treatment sum of squares SST in analysis parlance which is also the regression sum of squares in regression models can similarly be partitioned as

$$SST = SSR = \underline{b'}.X'.\underline{y} - n.\overline{y}^2 = (X.b)'.\underline{y} - n.\overline{y}^2$$

Г

or equivalently as

$$SSR = \left(\begin{array}{c} X_A - X_A \begin{pmatrix} \hat{b}_A \\ \hat{b}_B \end{pmatrix} \right)' \quad y - n \ \overline{y}^2 = \left(\underline{b'}_A \ X'_{A,\underline{y}} + \underline{b'}_B \ X'_{B,\underline{y}} \right) - n \ \overline{y}^2 \tag{13}$$

or

Notes

equivalently

$$S S R = \underline{b'} X' \underline{y} - n \overline{y}^2 = \left(\underline{b'}_A X'_{A,\underline{y}} - n \overline{y}^2\right) + \left(\underline{b'}_B X'_{B,\underline{y}} - n \overline{y}^2\right) + n \overline{y}^2 \qquad (14)$$

Which when interpreted is the same as the statement

$$SST = SSR = SSA + SSB + SS(\overline{y} = \hat{\mu})$$
⁽¹⁵⁾

Where SSR is the sum of square regression for the full model of equation 9 with design matrix X and with k-1 degrees of freedom; SSA is the sum of squares regression for group A for the reduced model with design matrix X_A with 'a' degrees of freedom; SSB is the sum of squares regression for the reduced model for group B with design matrix X_B with degrees of freedom b=(k-1)-a; and $SS(\bar{y} = \hat{\mu})$ is an additive correction factor due to mean effect.

These sums of squares namely SSR,SSA and SSB are obtained by separately fitting the full model of equation 9 with design matrix X, and the reduced regression model with design matrices X_A and X_B respectively again separately on the criterion or dependent variable y.

Now if the full model of equation 9 fits, that is if the null hypothesis H_0 of equation 12 is rejected, then an additional null hypothesis such as the null hypothesis that treatment in group A on the average have different effects on subjects and also that treatments in group B on the average have different effects on subjects may be tested. These null hypothesis may be tested using the extra sum of squares principle (Drapa and Smith,1966;Netter and Wasserman,1974;Oyeka et al,2013).

Now if we denote the sums of squares due to the full model of equation 9 and the reduced models due to the fitting of the criterion variable \underline{y} to any of the reduced design matrices X_A and X_B by SS (F) and SS(R) respectively, then following the extra sum of squares principle the extra sum of squares due to a given factor is calculated as

$$ESS = SS(F) - SS(R) \tag{16}$$

With degrees of freedom obtained as the difference between the degrees of freedom of SS(F) and SS(R), that is as

$$df(ESS) = df(F) - df(R)$$
⁽¹⁷⁾

Thus the extra sums of squares regression due to group A and group B are obtained as respectively.

$$ESSA = SSR - SSA; ESSB = SSR - SSB$$
⁽¹⁸⁾

With (k-1)-a=b degrees of freedom and (k-1)-b=a degrees of freedom respectively.

The corresponding extra sum of squares error for factors A and B are obtained from equation 16 using

$$ESSE = SSE(F) - SSE(R)$$
⁽¹⁹⁾

Notes

That is as

$$ESSEA = SSE - SSEA; ESSEB = SSE - SSEB$$
⁽²⁰⁾

The corresponding degrees of freedom are obtained using equation 17 as

$$df (ESSEA) = ((n-1)-a) - (n-k) = k - 1 - a = b;$$

$$df (ESSEB) = ((n-1)-b) - (n-k) = k - 1 - b = a$$
(21)

 Table 2 : Analysis of variance table for multiple comparisons in dummy variable

 Regression models

					r	_		-
Sources of variation	Sum of squares(SS)	df	MSE	F-ratio	ESS	df	EMSS	F-ratio
Full model								
Regression	$SSR = \underline{b'}X'.\underline{y} - n.\overline{y}^2$	<i>k</i> −1	$MSR = \frac{SSR}{k-1}$	$F = \frac{MSR}{MSE}$	ESSR = SSR	k-1		
Error	$SSE = \underline{y'}.\underline{y} - \underline{b'}X'.\underline{y}$	n-k	$MSE = \frac{SSR}{n-k}$		ESSE = SSE	n-k		
Reduced model					D aa I			
Group A Regression	$SSA = \underline{b'}_A X'_A \cdot \underline{y} - n \cdot \overline{y}^2$	а	$MSR = \frac{SSA}{a}$	$F_A = \frac{MSA}{MSEA}$	ESSA = SSR- SSA	k-1- a=b		
Error	$SSEA = \underline{y'} \cdot \underline{y} - \underline{b'}_A X'_A \cdot \underline{y}$	n-1-a	$MSEA = \frac{SSEA}{n-1-a}$		ESSE A=SS EA- SSE= ESSA	k-n- a=b		
Group B								
Regression	$SSB = \underline{b'}_B X'_B \cdot \underline{y} - n \cdot \overline{y}^2$	b	$MSB = \frac{SSB}{b}$	$F_B = \frac{MSB}{MSEB}$	ESSB = SSR- SSB	k-1- b=a		
Error	$SSEB = \underline{y'} \cdot \underline{y} - \underline{b'}_B X'_B \cdot \underline{y}$	$n\overline{-1-b}$	$MSEB = \frac{SSR}{n-1-b}$		ESSE B=SS EB- SSE= ESSB	n-1-b		
Total	$SST = \underline{y'}.\underline{y} - n.\overline{y}^2$	n-1						

The null hypothesis H_0 of equation 12 is tested using the usual F-ratio for the full model with k-1 and n-k degrees of freedom. If this null hypothesis is rejected, then one may apply the extra sum of squares principle to obtain the results of Table 2. The null hypothesis that treatments in group A have different effects on subject may be tested using the F_A^* – ratio with b and n-k degrees of freedom while the null hypothesis that treatments in group B have different effects may be tested using the F_B^* – ratio with a and n-k degrees of freedom.

These null hypothesis are each rejected at the α level of significance if

$$F_{A}^{*} \ge F_{1-\alpha;b,n-k}, F_{B}^{*} \ge F_{1-\alpha;a,n-k}$$
⁽²²⁾

Otherwise the null hypothesis is accepted.

Note that if the null hypothesis to be tested is that the regression effect β_j in regression models or α_j in analysis of variance parlance is not different from zero, for some j=1,2,...,k-1,then design matrix X may be partitioned in such a way that X_A , say has only dummy variable of 1s and 0s so that only dummy variable of 1s and 0s so that a=1,and X_{β} has b=k-1-a=k-2,dummy variable of 1s and 0s.In this case the null hypothesis that a given regression coefficient is equal to zero may be tested and rejected if the F_A^* of equation 22 is satisfied with a-1 and b=k-2.Similarly,to test the null hypothesis

$$H_0: \beta_j - \beta_l = 0 \text{ versus } H_0: \beta_j - \beta_l \neq 0$$
⁽²³⁾

for some
$$j, l = 1, 2, ..., k - 1; j \neq l$$

We may partition the design matrix X into X_A , say and X_B an nx2 and (k-3) design matrices of 1s and 0s respectively.

The null hypothesis H_0 of equation 23 is rejected at the α level of significance if the calculated F^* -ratios satisfy the equation

$$F_A^* \ge F_{1-\alpha;k-3,n-k}, F_B^* \ge F_{1-\alpha;2,n-k}$$
 (24)

Otherwise the null hypothesis is accepted.

An additional advantage of using dummy variable regression models in either two-way or one-way analysis of variance problems is that the method also more easily enables the simultaneous estimation of factor level or treatment effects separately of several factors on a specified dependent or criterion variable through the effects of their representative dummy variables of 1s and 0s. Specifically, the method enables the estimation of the direct effects of a given factor or independent variable on a dependent or criterion. This is a waited sum of the partial regression coefficients or effects of the dummy variables of 1sand 0srepresenting that independent set of variable(Wright, 1973). That is the direct effect of an independent variable, referred to here as population or treatment X_i or T on a dependent or criterion variable Y is the weighted sum of the partial regression coefficients β_i or effects of the set of dummy variables x_{i} of 1s and 0s representing that independent variable. The weights θ_i are the simple regression coefficients of each representative dummy variable x_{ii} regressing on the specified independent variable or treatment X_{i} represented by numerical codes.

Thus suppose we here without loss of generality represent populations or treatments X_j with the numerical code c+j; for j=1,2,...,k-1, where c is any real number then a simple regression equation expressing the dependence of the dummy variable x_{ii} of 1s and 0s on its parent variable X_j may be written as

$$x_{ij} = \theta_0 + \theta_j X_j + e_i \tag{25}$$

Where θ_j a simple regression coefficient and ei is are error terms uncorrelated with X_i with $E(e_i) = 0$, for j = 1, 2, ..., k - 1; l = 1, 2, ..., n.

Now taking the partial derivative of the expected value of equation (25) with respect to X_i , we have

Notes

$$\frac{dE(x_{ij})}{dX_{j}} = \theta_{j}$$
⁽²⁶⁾

Now taking the partial derivative of equation (6), the expected value of y_i with respect to X_i , and substituting equation (26) we obtain

$$\frac{dE(y_i)}{dX_{ij}} = \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} \beta_j \cdot \frac{dE(x_{ij})}{dX_j} = \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} \theta_j \cdot \beta_j = \beta_{dir}$$
(27) Notes

Where β_{dir} is the so-called direct effect of the treatment X and T on the dependent or criterion variable Y when these treatments are represented by set of dummy variable of 1s and 0s.

The corresponding sample estimate of β_{dir} is obtained in terms of the sample estimates of β_j namely b_j as

$$\hat{\boldsymbol{\beta}}_{dir} = \boldsymbol{b}_{dir} = \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} \boldsymbol{\theta}_j \, \boldsymbol{b}_j \tag{28}$$

III. Illustrative Example

In a study of the effect of granulated starch on the disintegration time of tablets a random sample of four local sources of starch was chosen and five measurements of the disintegration time of a tablet were made for each source yielding the following results (in seconds) (Table 3)

Table 3: Disintegration time (in seconds) of starch Tablets by source of starch

Maize	Cassava	Yam	Cocoyam
29	35	100	116
120	145	120	180
114	122	245	90
75	70	240	310
	55	180	
	75	246	

To use the proposed method to analyze the data, we would first use three dummy variables of 1s and 0s to represent the four different sources of starch by applying equation 4 to the data of Table 3 to obtain the design matrix X of Table 4.

Table 4 : Design Matrix X for the sample Data of table 3

S/N	$\mathbf{y}_{\mathbf{i}}$	X_{i0}	X_{i1}	X_{i2}	X _{i3}
1	29	1	1	0	0
2	120	1	1	0	0
3	114	1	1	0	0
4	75	1	1	0	0
5	35	1	0	1	0
6	145	1	0	1	0
7	122	1	0	1	0
8	70	1	0	1	0
9	55	1	0	1	0
10	75	1	0	1	0
11	100	1	0	0	1

12	120	1	0	0	1
13	245	1	0	0	1
14	240	1	0	0	1
15	180	1	0	0	1
16	246	1	0	0	1
17	116	1	0	0	0
18	180	1	0	0	0
19	90	1	0	0	0
20	310	1	0	0	0

 N_{otes}

Fitting the full model of Eqn 9 using the design matrix X of table 4, we obtain the fitted regression equation

$$\hat{y}_i = 33.322 + 20.242x_{i1} - 11.525x_{i2} + 8.122x_{i3} (Pvalue = 0.0000) \quad (29)$$

A P-value of 0.0000 clearly shows that the model fits.

The expected result of measurements of the disintegration time of a tablet for the first treatment is obtained by setting $x_{i1} = 1$, and all other $x_{is} = 0$ in equation (29) giving

$$\hat{y}_i = 33.322 + 20.242 = 53.564$$

The estimated response measurement result of the disintegration time of a tablet for the second treatment is estimated by setting

 $x_{i2} = 1$ and all other $x_{i's} = 0$ in Equation (29) yielding

$$\hat{y}_i = 33.322 - 11.525 = 21.797$$

The estimated response measurement result of the disintegration time of a tablet for the third treatment is similarly estimated by setting

 $x_{i3} = 1$ and all other $x_{i's} = 0$ in Equation (29) yielding

 $\hat{y}_i = 33.322 + 8.122 = 41.444$

The corresponding analysis of variance table for the full model is presented in Table 5.

Source of Variation	Sum of Squares (SS)	Degrees of freedom (Df)	Mean Sum of Squares (MS)	F-Ratio	P-Value
Regression (treatment)	3648.412	3	1216.137	9.859	0.0000
Error	1973.529	16	123.346		
Total	5621.941	19			

Table 5 : Anova Table for the Full Model of Equation (29)

Having fitted the full model which is here seen to fit, we now proceed to fit the dependent variably \underline{y} separately on each of the sub matrices x_{i1}, x_{i2} and x_{i3} each with two dummy variables of Is and 0s to obtain the corresponding sum of squares due to each of these factors. The sums of squares due to factor A and B are calculated following Equation (13). The results are summarized in a one factor analysis of variance Table with extra sums of squares (Table 6).

Source of Variation	Sum of Squares (SS)	Degrees of freedom (Df)	Mean of sum of squares MS	F-Ratio	Extra Sum of Squares (ESS)	Degrees of freedom (Df)	Extra mean sum of squares (EMS)	F- Ratio	Critical F value P- value
Full Model									
Regression Error	$3648.412 \\ 1973.529$	$\frac{3}{16}$	$\frac{1216.137}{123.346}$	9.859	$3648.412 \\1973.529$	$\frac{3}{16}$	$\frac{1216.137}{123.346}$	9.859	2.030*
Group A									
Regression	1834.132	4	458.533 175.607	2.609	1814.28	6 15	302.38	6.852	5.86^{*}
Group B	2035.451	10	175.097		001.922	15	44.120		
Regression	952.112	6	158.69	0.704	2696.3	4	674.075	9.148	4.00^{*}
Error Total	2931.421	13	225.49		957.892	13	73.684		

Notes

Table 6 : One factor Analysis of Variance Table with Extra Sums of Squares for the
Sample Data of Table 3

Note: * indicates statistical significance at the 5 percent level

These analyses indicate that the hypothesized model fits, that is that not all the factor level effects are zero. However group A and B have significant effects on the criterion variable Y.

Finally to estimate the direct effect or partial regression coefficient of group A and group B say, represented by the dummy variables x_{i1} , x_{i2} and x_{i3} , we first estimate the simple regression coefficient resulting when theses dummy variables are each regressed on A using Equation 26, yielding.

$$\alpha_{i1} = 2.13; \ \alpha_{i2} = 0.34; \ \alpha_{i3} = -0.23$$

Using these results with Equation (29) in (28), we obtain an estimate of the direct effect of A and B on 'y' as

$$b_{A and B} dir = (20.242 \times 2.13) + (-11.525 \times 0.34) + (8.122 \times -0.23) = 37.3289$$

The estimated simple regression coefficient or effect of A and B on y is $b_{A \text{ and } B} = 37.3289$.

Hence the estimated indirect effect of A on'y' is

$$b_{A and B} ind = 37.3289 - 24.832 = 12.4969$$

IV. Summary and Conclusion

We have in this paper proposed and developed a method that enabled the use of dummy variable multiple regression techniques for the analysis of data appropriate for use with two factor analysis of variance models with unequal observations per treatment combination and with interactions. The proposed model and method employed the extra sum of squares principle to develop appropriate test statistics of F ratios to test for the significance of factor and interaction effects.

The method which was illustrated with some sample data was shown to yield essentially the same results as would the traditional two factor analysis of variance model with unequal observations per cell and interaction. However the proposed method is more generalized in its use than the traditional method since it can easily be used in the analysis of two-factor models with one observation, equal, and unequal observations per cell as a rather unified analysis of variance problem.

Furthermore unlike the traditional analysis of variance models the proposed method is able to enable one using the extra sum of squares principle, to determine the relative contributions of independent variables or some combinations of these variables in explaining variations in a given dependent variable and hence build a more parsimonious explanatory model for any variable of interest. In addition, the method enables the simultaneous estimation of the total or absolute, direct and indirect effects of a given independent variable on a dependent variable, which provide additional useful information.

References Références Referencias

Notes

- 1. Boyle, Richard P (1974) Path Analysis and Ordinal Data. In Blalock, H M (ed) Causal Model in the Social Sciences Aldine Publishing Company Chicago 1974.
- 2. Draper, N. R and Smith, H. (1966). Applied Regression Analysis: John Wiley & sons, Inc., New York.
- Neter, J. and Wasserman, W. (1974). Applied Linear Statistical Models. Richard D. Irwin Inc, ISBN 0256014981, ISSN- 101-423-199. New York.
- Oyeka, I. C. A, Uzuke C. U, Obiora-ilouno H. O and Mmaduakor C (2013): Ties Adjusted Two way Analysis of Variance tests with unequal observations per cell. Science Journal of Mathematics & Statistics (SJMS), ISSN:2276-6324.
- 5. Oyeka ICA & Okeh UM(2014). Two Factor Analysis of Variance and Dummy Variable Multiple Regression Models. Global Journal of Science Frontier Research: F Mathematics and Decision Sciences Volume 14 Issue 6 Version 1.0 Year 2014.
- Wright, Sewall (1934): The Methods of Path Coefficients. Annals of Mathematical Statistics: Vol 5.

This page is intentionally left blank



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Extended $Exp(-\phi(\xi))$ -Expansion Method for Solving the Generalized Hirota-Satsuma Coupled KdV System

By Mostafa M. A. Khater

Mansoura University, Egypt

Abstract- In this research, The exact traveling wave solutions of the generalized Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV system is obtained as the first time in the framework of the extended $\exp([]'(_))$ -expansion method. When these parameters are taken special values, the solitary wave solutions are derived from the exact traveling wave solutions. It is shown that the extended $\exp([]'(_))$ -expansion method give a wide range of solutions and it provides an effective and a more powerful mathematical tool for solving nonlinear evolution equations in mathematical physics. Comparison between our results and the well-known results will be presented.

Keywords: the generalized hirota-satsuma coupled KdV system, the extended $exp(\square())$ -expansion method, traveling wave solutions, solitary wave solutions, kink and anti kink soliton solutions.

GJSFR-F Classification : FOR Code: MSC 2010: 35Q20 - 35K99 - 35P05.



Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. Mostafa M. A. Khater. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution. Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.









 ${
m R}_{
m ef}$

12. Malfliet, W. Solitary wave solutions of nonlinear wave equation. Am. J. Phys. 60

(1992), 650-654.

Extended $Exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -Expansion Method for Solving the Generalized Hirota-Satsuma Coupled KdV System

Mostafa M. A. Khater

Abstract- In this research, The exact traveling wave solutions of the generalized Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV system is obtained as the first time in the framework of the extended $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion method. When these parameters are taken special values, the solitary wave solutions are derived from the exact traveling wave solutions. It is shown that the extended $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion method give a wide range of solutions and it provides an effective and a more powerful mathematical tool for solving nonlinear evolution equations in mathematical physics. Comparison between our results and the well-known results will be presented.

Keywords: the generalized hirota-satsuma coupled KdV system, the extended $\exp(-\varphi(\xi)$ -expansion method, traveling wave solutions, solitary wave solutions, kink and anti kink soliton solutions.

I. INTRODUCTION

No one can deny the important role which played by the nonlinear partial differential equations in the description of many and a wide variety of phenomena not only in physical phenomena, but also in plasma, fluid mechanics, optical fibers, solid state physics, chemical kinetics and geochemistry phenomena. So that, during the past five decades, a lot of method was discovered by a diverse group of scientists to solve the nonlinear partial differential equations. For examples tanh - sech method [12],[16] and [18], extended tanh - method [13], [6] and [20], sine - cosine method [19], [17] and [22], homogeneous balance method [4], the $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion Method [11], Jacobi elliptic function method [3], [5], [14] and [24], F-expansion method [2], [21] and [9], exp-function method [8] and [7], trigonometric function series method [32], $(\frac{G'}{G})$ – expansion method [10], [15], [29] and [26], the modified simple equation method [1], [27], [30], [28], [31] and [25] and so on.

The objective of this article is to apply the extended $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion method for finding the exact traveling wave solution of the generalized Hirota-Satsuma coupled KdV system [23], which play an important role in mathematical physics.

The rest of this paper is organized as follows: In section 2, we give the description of the e $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion method. In section 3, we use this method to find the exact solutions of the nonlinear evolution equations pointed out above. In section 4, conclusions are given.

Author: Department of Mathematics, Faculty of Science, Mansoura University, 35516 Mansoura, Egypt. e-mail: mostafa.khater2024@yahoo.com

II. DESCRIPTION OF METHOD

Consider the following nonlinear evolution equation

$$F(u, u_t, u_x, u_{tt}, u_{xx}, \dots) = 0, (2.1)$$

where F is a polynomial in u(x, t) and its partial derivatives in which the highest order derivatives and nonlinear terms are involved. In the following, we give the main steps of this method **Step 1.** We use the wave transformation

$$u(x,t) = u(\xi), \qquad \xi = x - ct,$$
 (2.2)

Notes

where c is a positive constant, to reduce Eq.(2.1) to the following ODE:

$$P(u, u', u'', u''', \dots) = 0, (2.3)$$

where P is a polynomial in $u(\xi)$ and its total derivatives, while $u' = \frac{du}{d\xi}$. Step 2. Suppose that the solution of ODE (2.3) can be expressed by a polynomial in $exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ as follows

$$u(\xi) = \sum_{i=-m}^{m} a_i \left(exp\left(-\varphi\left(\xi\right)\right) \right)^i, \qquad (2.4)$$

Since a_m $(0 \le m \le n)$ are constants to be determined, such that $(a_m \text{ or } a_{-m}) \ne 0$.

the positive integer m can be determined by considering the homogenous balance between the highest order derivatives and nonlinear terms appearing in Eq.(2.3). Moreover precisely, we define the degree of $u(\xi)$ as $D(u(\xi)) = m$, which gives rise to degree of other expression as follows:

$$D\left(\frac{d^{q}u}{d\xi^{q}}\right) = n+q, \ D\left(u^{p}\left(\frac{d^{q}u}{d\xi^{q}}\right)^{s}\right) = np+s\left(n+q\right).$$

Therefore, we can find the value of m in Eq.(2.3), where $\varphi = \varphi(\xi)$ satisfies the ODE in the form

$$\varphi'(\xi) = \exp\left(-\varphi\left(\xi\right)\right) + \mu \exp\left(\varphi\left(\xi\right)\right) + \lambda, \tag{2.5}$$

the solutions of ODE (2.3) are when $\lambda^2 - 4\mu > 0, \mu \neq 0$,

$$\varphi(\xi) = \ln\left(\frac{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \tanh\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu}\right),\tag{2.6}$$

and

$$\varphi(\xi) = \ln\left(\frac{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \coth\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2}\left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu}\right),\tag{2.7}$$

when $\lambda^2 - 4\mu > 0, \mu = 0,$

$$\varphi(\xi) = -ln\left(\frac{\lambda}{\exp\left(\lambda\left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - 1}\right),\tag{2.8}$$

when $\lambda^2 - 4\mu = 0, \mu \neq 0, \lambda \neq 0$,

$$\varphi(\xi) = \ln\left(-\frac{2\left(\lambda\left(\xi + C_1\right) + 2\right)}{\lambda^2\left(\xi + C_1\right)}\right),\tag{2.9}$$

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

when
$$\lambda^2 - 4\mu = 0, \mu = 0, \lambda = 0$$

$$\varphi(\xi) = \ln\left(\xi + C_1\right),\tag{2.10}$$

when $\lambda^2 - 4\mu < 0$,

$$\varphi(\xi) = \ln\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \tan\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu}\right),\tag{2.11}$$

and

 \mathbf{R}_{ef}

application in the generalized hirota Usatsuma coupled kdv system. Chaos, Solitons

& Fractals 3, 15(2003), 575-583

Z.

23. Yan,

The extended jacobian elliptic function expansion method and its

$$\varphi(\xi) = \ln\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \cot\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu}\right),\tag{2.12}$$

where $a_m, \ldots, \lambda, \mu$ are constants to be determined later,

Step 3. After we determine the index parameter m, we substitute Eq.(2.4) along Eq.(2.5) into Eq.(2.3) and collecting all the terms of the same power $exp(-m\varphi(\xi))$, m = 0, 1, 2, 3, ... and equating them to zero, we obtain a system of algebraic equations, which can be solved by Maple or Mathematica to get the values of a_i .

Step 4. substituting these values and the solutions of Eq.(2.5) into Eq.(2.3) we obtain the exact solutions of Eq.(2.3).

III. APPLICATION

Here, we will apply the extended $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion method described in Sec.2 to find the exact traveling wave solutions and the solitary wave solutions of the generalized Hirota-Satsuma coupled KdV system[23]. We consider the generalized Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV system

$$\begin{cases} u_t = \frac{1}{4}u_{xxx} + 3uu_x + 3\left(-v^2 + w\right)_x, \\ v_t = -\frac{1}{2}v_{xxx} - 3uv_x, \\ w_t = -\frac{1}{2}w_{xxx} - 3uw_x. \end{cases}$$
(3.1)

When w = 0, Eq.(3.1) reduce to be the well known Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV equation. Using the wave transformation $u(x,t) = u(\xi)$, $v(x,t) = v(\xi)$, $w(x,t) = w(\xi)$, $\xi = k(x - \lambda_1 t)$ carries the partial differential equation (3.1) into the ordinary differential equation

$$\begin{cases} -\lambda_1 \, k \, u' = \frac{1}{4} k^3 u''' + 3 \, k \, u \, u' + 3 \, k \, \left(-v^2 + w \right)', \\ -\lambda_1 \, k \, v' = -\frac{1}{2} k^3 v''' - 3 \, k \, u \, v', \\ -\lambda_1 \, k \, w' = -\frac{1}{2} k^3 w''' - 3 \, k \, u \, w'. \end{cases}$$
(3.2)

Suppose we have the relations between $(u \, and \, v)$ and $(w \, and \, v) \Rightarrow (u = \alpha v^2 + \beta v + \gamma)$ and (w = Av + B) where α, β, γ, A and B are arbitrary constants. Substituting this relations into second and third equations of Eq.(3.2) and integrating them , we get the same equation and integrate it once again we obtain

$$k^{2}v^{\prime 2} = -2\alpha v^{4} - 2\beta v^{3} + 2(\lambda_{1} - 3\gamma)v^{2} + 2c_{1}v + c_{2}, \qquad (3.3)$$

where c_1 and c_2 is the arbitrary constants of integration, and hence, we obtain

$$k^{2}u'' = 2\alpha k^{2}v'^{2} + k^{2} (2\alpha v + \beta) v''$$

= $2\alpha \left[-\alpha v^{4} - 2\beta v^{3} + 2(\lambda_{1} - 3\gamma) v^{2} + 2c_{1}v + c_{2} \right]$
+ $(2\alpha v + \beta) \left[-2\alpha v^{3} - 3\beta v^{2} + 2(\lambda_{1} - 3\gamma) v + c_{1} \right].$ (3.4)

So that, we have

$$P'' + lP - mP^3 = 0. ag{3.5}$$

Notes

Where

$$c_{1} = \frac{1}{2\alpha^{2} (\beta^{2} + 2\lambda_{1}\alpha\beta - 6\alpha\beta\gamma)}, \quad v(\xi) = aP(\xi) - \frac{\beta}{2\alpha}, \quad \alpha = \frac{\beta^{2} - 4}{4(\gamma - \lambda_{1})}, \quad A = \frac{4\beta (\lambda_{1} - \gamma)}{\beta^{2} - 4},$$

$$B = \frac{1}{6(-\gamma + \lambda_{1}) (\beta^{2} - 4)^{2}} (16c_{3}\lambda_{1}\beta^{2} - 2c_{3}\lambda_{1}\beta^{4} - 16c_{3}\gamma\beta^{2} + 3c_{3}\gamma\beta^{4} + 56\lambda_{1}^{2}\gamma\beta^{2}$$

$$- 48\gamma^{2}\lambda_{1}\beta^{2} - 16c_{2} + c_{2}\beta^{6} - 12c_{2}\beta^{4} + 12c_{2}\beta^{2} - 16\gamma^{2}\lambda_{1} - 32\lambda_{1}^{2}\gamma - 8\lambda_{1}^{3}\beta^{2} + \beta^{4}\gamma^{3}$$

$$- 2\beta^{4}\lambda_{1}^{3} + 32c_{3}\gamma - 32c_{3}\lambda_{1} + 48\gamma^{3} + \beta^{4}\gamma^{2}\lambda_{1}),$$

 $l = \frac{-a}{k^2} \left(\frac{3\beta}{2\alpha} + 2\lambda_1 - 6\gamma \right), \quad m = \frac{-2\alpha a}{k^2}.$

Balancing between the highest order derivatives and nonlinear terms appearing in P'' and $P^3 \Rightarrow (N + 2 = 3N) \Rightarrow (N = 1)$. So that, by using Eq.(2.4) we get the formal solution of Eq.(3.5)

$$P(\xi) = a_{-1}exp(\varphi(\xi)) + a_0 + a_1exp(-\varphi(\xi)).$$
(3.6)

Substituting Eq.(3.6) and its derivative into Eq.(3.5) and collecting all term with the same power of $[exp(-3\varphi(\xi)), exp(-2\varphi(\xi)), ..., exp(+3\varphi(\xi))]$ we obtained:

$$2a_1 + ma_1^3 = 0, (3.7)$$

$$3\lambda a_1 + 3ma_0 a_1^2 = 0, (3.8)$$

$$2\mu a_1 + \lambda^2 a_1 + la_1 + 3ma_{-1}a_1^2 + 3ma_0^2 a_1 = 0, \qquad (3.9)$$

$$\lambda a_{-1} + \mu \lambda a_1 + la_0 + 6 m a_{-1} a_0 a_1 + m a_0^3 = 0, \qquad (3.10)$$

$$2\mu a_{-1} + \lambda^2 a_{-1} + la_{-1} + 3ma_{-1}^2 a_1 + 3ma_{-1}a_0^2 = 0, \qquad (3.11)$$

$$3\,\mu\,\lambda\,a_{-1} + 3\,ma_{-1}{}^2a_0 = 0,\tag{3.12}$$

$$2\,\mu^2 a_{-1} + m a_{-1}{}^3 = 0. \tag{3.13}$$

Solving above system by using maple 16, we get:

Case 1.

$$l = 4 \mu, \ m = \frac{-2}{a_1^{-2}}, \ \lambda = 0, \ a_{-1} = \mu a_1, \ a_0 = 0, \ a_1 = a_1.$$

Case 2.

$$l = -8\,\mu, \, m = \frac{-2}{a_1^{-2}}, \, \lambda = 0, \, a_{-1} = -\mu \, a_1, \, a_0 = 0, \, a_1 = a_1.$$

Thus the solution is

For Case 1.

$$p(\xi) = \mu a_1 exp(\varphi(\xi)) + a_1 exp(-\varphi(\xi)).$$
(3.14)

For Case 2.

$$p(\xi) = -\mu a_1 exp(\varphi(\xi)) + a_1 exp(-\varphi(\xi)).$$
(3.15)

Let us now discuss the following cases: For Case 1. When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu > 0, \mu \neq 0$,

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(\frac{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \tanh\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right)$$
(3.16)

 $N_{\rm otes}$

 $+a_1\left(\frac{2\mu}{-\sqrt{\lambda^2-4\mu}\,\tanh\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2-4\mu}}{2}\left(\xi+C_1\right)\right)-\lambda}\right).$

and

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(\frac{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \coth\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right)$$
(3.17)

$$+a_1\left(\frac{2\mu}{-\sqrt{\lambda^2-4\mu} \, \cot h\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2-4\mu}}{2}\left(\xi+C_1\right)\right)-\lambda}\right).$$

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu > 0, \mu = 0,$

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(\frac{\exp\left(\lambda \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - 1}{\lambda} \right) + a_1 \left(\frac{\lambda}{\exp\left(\lambda \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - 1} \right).$$
(3.18)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu = 0, \mu \neq 0, \lambda \neq 0$,

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(-\frac{2\left(\lambda\left(\xi + C_1\right) + 2\right)}{\lambda^2\left(\xi + C_1\right)} \right) + a_1 \left(-\frac{\lambda^2\left(\xi + C_1\right)}{2\left(\lambda\left(\xi + C_1\right) + 2\right)} \right).$$
(3.19)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu = 0, \mu = 0, \lambda = 0,$

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(\xi + C_1\right) + a_1 \frac{1}{\left(\xi + C_1\right)}.$$
(3.20)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu < 0$,

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \tan\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right)$$
(3.21)

$$+ a_1 \left(\frac{2\mu}{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \tan\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda} \right)$$

and

$$P(\xi) = \mu a_1 \left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \cot\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right)$$
(3.22)

2015

$$+ a_1 \left(\frac{2\mu}{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \cot\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda} \right)$$

For Case 2. When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu > 0, \mu \neq 0$,

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(\frac{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \tanh\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right)$$
 Notes

$$+a_1\left(\frac{2\mu}{-\sqrt{\lambda^2-4\mu}\,\tanh\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2-4\mu}}{2}\,(\xi+C_1)\right)-\lambda}\right).$$

(3.23)

and

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(\frac{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \coth\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right) + a_1 \left(\frac{2\mu}{-\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu} \coth\left(\frac{\sqrt{\lambda^2 - 4\mu}}{2} \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - \lambda} \right).$$
(3.24)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu > 0, \mu = 0$,

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(\frac{\exp\left(\lambda \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - 1}{\lambda} \right) + a_1 \left(\frac{\lambda}{\exp\left(\lambda \left(\xi + C_1\right)\right) - 1} \right).$$
(3.25)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu = 0, \mu \neq 0, \lambda \neq 0$,

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(-\frac{2\left(\lambda\left(\xi + C_1\right) + 2\right)}{\lambda^2\left(\xi + C_1\right)} \right) + a_1 \left(-\frac{\lambda^2\left(\xi + C_1\right)}{2\left(\lambda\left(\xi + C_1\right) + 2\right)} \right).$$
(3.26)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu = 0, \mu = 0, \lambda = 0,$

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(\xi + C_1\right) + a_1 \frac{1}{\left(\xi + C_1\right)}.$$
(3.27)

When $\lambda^2 - 4\mu < 0$,

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \tan\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} (\xi + C_1)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right) + a_1 \left(\frac{2\mu}{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \tan\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} (\xi + C_1)\right) - \lambda} \right).$$
(3.28)

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

and

$$P(\xi) = -\mu a_1 \left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \cot\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} (\xi + C_1)\right) - \lambda}{2\mu} \right) + a_1 \left(\frac{2\mu}{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2} \cot\left(\frac{\sqrt{4\mu - \lambda^2}}{2} (\xi + C_1)\right) - \lambda} \right).$$
(3.29)

IV. CONCLUSION

The extended $\exp(-\varphi(\xi))$ -expansion method has been successfully used to find the wide range of exact and solitary traveling wave solutions for the generalized Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV system. Let us compare between our results obtained in the present article with the wellknown results obtained by other authors using different methods as follows: Our results of the generalized Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV system are new and different from those obtained in [23]. It can be concluded that this method is reliable and propose a variety of exact solutions NPDEs. The performance of this method is effective and can be applied to many other nonlinear evolution equations. The solutions represent the solitary traveling wave solution for the generalized Hirota-Satsuma couple KdV system.

Competing interests

This research received no specific grant from any funding agency in the public, commercial, or not-for-profit sectors. The author did not have any competing interests in this research.

Author's contributions

All parts contained in the research carried out by the researcher through hard work and a review of the various references and contributions in the field of mathematics and the physical Applied

V. Acknowledgment

The author thanks the referees for their suggestions and comments.

References Références Referencias

- 1. J. M. Jawad, M. D. P., and Biswas, A. Modified simple equation method for nonlinear evolution equations. Appl. Math. Comput. 217 (2010), 869–877.
- 2. Abdou, M. A. The extended f-expansion method and its application for a class of nonlinear evolution equations. Chaos Solitons Fractals 31 (2007), 95–104.
- 3. C. Q. Dai, J. F. Z. Jacobian elliptic function method for nonlinear differential difference equations. Chaos Solutions Fractals 27 (2006), 1042–1049.
- 4. E. Fan, H. A note on the homogeneous balance method. Phys. Lett. A 246 (1998). 403 - 406.
- 5. E. Fan, J. Z. Applications of the jacobi elliptic function method to special-type nonlinear equations. Phys. Lett. A 305 (2002), 383–392.
- 6. Fan, E. F. Extended tanh-function method and its applications to nonlinear equations. Phys. Lett. A. 277 (2000), 212–218.
- 7. H. Aminikhad, H. Moosaei, M. H. Exact solutions for nonlinear partial differential equations via exp-function method. Numer. Methods Partial Differ. Equations 26 (2009), 1427 - 1433.

elliptic function expansion method and its

The extended jacobian

Z.

23. Yan,

& Fractals 3, 15(2003), 575-583.

 \mathbf{R}_{ef}

- 8. J. H. He, X. H. W. Exp-function method for nonlinear wave equations. *Chaos Solitons Fractals 30* (2006), 700–708.
- 9. J. L. Zhang, M. L. Wang, Y. M. W. Z. D. F. The improved f-expansion method and its applications. *Phys.Lett.A* (2006).
- 10. M. L. Wang, J. L. Zhang, X. Z. L. The $\left(\frac{G'}{G}\right)$ expansion method and traveling wave solutions of nonlinear evolutions equations in mathematical *physics*. *Phys.* Lett. A 372 (2008), 417–423.
- 11. Mahmoud A.E. Abdelrahman, E. H. M. Z., and Khater, M. M. Exact traveling wave solutions for power law and kerr law non linearity using the $\exp(-\phi(\xi))$ -expansion method. Global Journal of Science Frontier Research: F Mathematics and Decision Sciences 14 (2014).
- 12. Malfliet, W. Solitary wave solutions of nonlinear wave equation. Am. J. Phys. 60 (1992), 650–654.
- 13. S. A. EL-Wakil, M. New exact traveling wave solutions using modified extented tanhfunction method. *Chaos Solitons Fractals 31* (2007).
- 14. S. Liu, Z. Fu, S. L. Q. Jacobi elliptic function expansion method and periodic wave solutions of nonlinear wave equations. *Phys. Lett. A 289* (2001), 69–74.
- 15. S. Zhang, J. L. Tong, W. A generalized ($\frac{G'}{G}$)- expansion method for the mkdv equation with variable coefficients. *Phys. Lett. A* 372 (2008), 2254–2257.
- 16. W. Malfliet, W. H. The tanh method: Exact solutions of nonlinear evolution and wave equations. *Phys.Scr.* 54 (1996), 563–568.
- 17. Wazwaz, A. M. A sine-cosine method for handling nonlinear wave equations. *Math. Comput. Mod.* 40 (2004), 499–508.
- 18. Wazwaz, A. M. The tanh method for traveling wave solutions of nonlinear equations. Appl. Math. Comput. 154 (2004), 714–723.
- 19. Wazwaz, A. M. Exact solutions to the double sinh-gordon equation by the tanh method and a variable separated ode. method. *Comput. Math. Appl. 50* (2005), 1685–1696.
- 20. Wazwaz, A. M. The extended tanh method for abundant solitary wave solutions of nonlinear wave equations. *Appl. Math. Comput.* 187 (2007), 1131–1142.
- 21. Y. J. Ren, H. Q. Z. A generalized f-expansion method to find abundant families of Jacobi elliptic function solutions of the (2+1)-dimensional nizhnik-novikov-veselov equation. *Chaos Solitons Fractals 27* (2006), 959–979.
- 22. Yan, C. A simple transformation for nonlinear waves. *Phys. Lett. A 224* (1996), 77–84.
- 23. Yan, Z. The extended jacobian elliptic function expansion method and its application in the generalized hirota Űsatsuma coupled kdv system. *Chaos, Solitons & Fractals 3*, 15(2003), 575–583.
- 24. Zahran, E. H. M., and Khater, M. M. Exact traveling wave solutions for the system of shallow water wave equations and modified liouville equation using extended jacobian elliptic function expansion method. *American Journal of Computational Mathematics (AJCM).* 2, 5 (2014), 455–463.
- 25. Zahran, E. H. M., and Khater, M. M. The modified simple equation method and its applications for solving some nonlinear evolutions equations in mathematical physics. *Jokull journal 64* (May 2014), 297–312.
- 26. Zahran, E. H. M., and Khater, M. M. A. Exact solution to some nonlinear evolution equations by the $\left(\frac{G'}{G}\right)$ -expansion method. *Jökull journal 64* (2014), 226–238.

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I B Year 2015

- 27. Zayed, E. M. E. A note on the modified simple equation method applied to sharamtassoolver equation. *Appl. Math. Comput.* 218 (2011), 3962–3964.
- 28. Zayed, E. M. E., and Arnous, A. H. Exact solutions of the nonlinear zk-mew and the potential ytsf equations using the modified simple equation method. AIP Conf. Proc. 1479(2012), 2044–2048.
- 29. Zayed, E. M. E., and Gepreel, K. A. The $\left(\frac{G'}{G}\right)$ expansion method for finding traveling wave solutions of nonlinear partial differential equations in mathematical physics. J. Math. Phys. 50 (2009), 013502–013513.
- 30. Zayed, E. M. E., and Ibrahim, S. A. H. Exact solutions of nonlinear evolution equation in mathematical physics using the modified simple equation method. *Chin. Phys. Lett.* 29(2012).
- 31. Zayed, E. M. E., and Ibrahim, S. A. H. Modified simple equation method and its applications for some nonlinear evolution equations in mathematical physics. *Int. J. Computer Appl.* 67 (2013), 39–44.
- 32. Zhang, Z. Y. New exact traveling wave solutions for the nonlinear klein-gordon equation. *Turk. J. Phys.* 32 (2008), 235–240.
- Notes

This page is intentionally left blank



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Generalized Class of Exponential Chain Ratio-Cum-Chain Product Type Estimator for Finite Population Mean under Double Sampling Scheme in Presence of Non-Response

By Yater Tato & B. K. Singh

North Eastern Regional Institute of Science and Technology, India

Abstract- In this paper, a generalized class of exponential chain ratio-cum-chain product type estimator has been developed for estimating finite population mean and its properties have been studied in presence of non-response. The expressions for the bias and mean square error of the proposed estimator have been obtained in two different cases of non-response. The theoretical and empirical studies have been given to demonstrate the efficiency of the proposed estimator with respect to the other relevant estimators under consideration.

Keywords: exponential, chain, estimator, mean, bias, mean square error.

GJSFR-F Classification : 62D05



Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. Yater Tato & B. K. Singh. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.





Notes

Generalized Class of Exponential Chain Ratio-Cum-Chain Product Type Estimator for Finite Population Mean under Double Sampling Scheme in Presence of Non-Response

Yater Tato ^a & B. K. Singh ^o

Abstract- In this paper, a generalized class of exponential chain ratio-cum-chain product type estimator has been developed for estimating finite population mean and its properties have been studied in presence of non-response. The expressions for the bias and mean square error of the proposed estimator have been obtained in two different cases of non-response. The theoretical and empirical studies have been given to demonstrate the efficiency of the proposed estimator with respect to the other relevant estimators under consideration.

Keywords: exponential, chain, estimator, mean, bias, mean square error.

Ι.

Introduction

Using auxiliary information in proposing selection procedure and the estimators for the population parameters was initiated by Bowely (1926), Neyman (1934, 1938), Watson (1937), Cochran (1940, 1942), Hansen et al. (1953) and Robson (1957). If the population mean \overline{X} of the auxiliary variable *x* is not known but the population mean \overline{Z} of an additional auxiliary variable *z* is known which is less correlated to the study variable *y* in comparison to the main auxiliary variable *x* (i.e. $\rho_{yx} > \rho_{yz}$, ρ_{yx} , $\rho_{yx} > 0$), then in such case Chand (1975), Kiregyera (1980, 1984) and Srivastava et al. (1990) proposed chain ratio type estimators using additional auxiliary variable with its known population mean.

Sometimes, it may not be possible to collect the complete information for all the units selected in the sample due to non-response. The missing observations due to nonresponse may occur during the investigation, which may be at random, and the ignorance of such missing observations may lead to biased estimator, though the amount of the bias may be very negligible. If the missing observation due to nonresponse is not at random then the amount of bias in the estimator will be large and may increase the error in the estimation, and the sampling error will also increase.

Author a or: North Eastern Regional Institute of Science and Technology. e-mails: yatertato@gmail.com, bksinghstat@gmail.com

Little and Rubin (2002) suggested to ignore the missing data completely if the percentage of incomplete cases are very low. This practice will reduce the sample size and may increase the bias and the variance of the estimator when the incomplete cases are large. However, some imputation techniques to replace the missing observation are considered by Rao and Toutenburg (1995) and Toutenburg and Srivastava (1998, 2003). Estimation of the population mean \overline{Y} in sample surveys when some observations are missing due to non-response not at random was considered by Hansen and Hurwitz (1946), Rao (1986, 1987), Khare and Srivastava (1993, 1995).

Let \overline{Y} , \overline{X} and \overline{Z} be the population means of study character y, auxiliary character x and additional auxiliary character z. Let a finite population of size N is divided into N_1 responding units and N_2 not responding units and $W_1 = \frac{N_1}{N}$, $W_2 = \frac{N_2}{N}$ are their corresponding weights. According to Hansen and Hurwitz a sample of size n is taken from population of size N by using simple random sampling without replacement (SRSWOR) scheme of sampling and it has been observed that n_1 units respond and n_2 units do not respond. Again from the n_2 non-respondents, a sub sample of size m units for study character y. Hence, the estimator for \overline{Y} based on $(n_1 + m)$ units on study character y is given by:

$$\overline{y}^* = w_1 \overline{y}_1 + w_2 \overline{y}_{2m}$$

where $w_1 = \frac{n_1}{n}$, $w_2 = \frac{n_2}{n}$; \overline{y}_1 and \overline{y}_{2m} denote the sample means of variable y based on n_1 and m units respectively. The estimators \overline{y}^* is unbiased and has variance

$$V(\overline{y}^*) = \lambda S_y^2 + \lambda' S_{2y}^2 \tag{1}$$

where $\lambda = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{N}\right), \quad \lambda' = \frac{W_2(k-1)}{n}, W_2 = \frac{N_2}{N};$ $S_y^2 = \frac{1}{N-1} \sum_{i=1}^{N} (y_i - \overline{Y})^2 \text{ and } S_{2y}^2 = \frac{1}{N_2 - 1} \sum_{i=1}^{N_2} (y_i - \overline{Y}_2)^2 \text{ are population mean squares}$

of y for entire population and non-responding part of the population.

Similarly, the estimator \overline{x}^* for population mean \overline{X} in the presence of non-response based on corresponding $(n_1 + m)$ units is given by

$$\overline{x}^* = w_1 \overline{x}_1 + w_2 \overline{x}_{2m}$$

where \overline{x}_1 and \overline{x}_{2m} denote the sample means of variable x based on n_1 and m units respectively. We have

$$V(\overline{x}^*) = \lambda S_x^2 + \lambda' S_{2x}^2$$

where

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I 😽 Year 2015

$$S_x^2 = \frac{1}{N-1} \sum_{i=1}^{N} (x_i - \bar{X})^2$$
 and $S_{2x}^2 = \frac{1}{N_2 - 1} \sum_{i=1}^{N_2} (x_i - \bar{X})^2$ are population mean squares of x

for the entire population and non-responding part of the population.
In case, when population mean \overline{X} is not known, then, it is estimated by taking a preliminary sample of size n'(n' < N) from the population of size N by using simple random sampling without replacement (SRSWOR) method of sampling. In this situation, Khare and Srivastava (1995) proposed conventional T_1 and alternative T_2 two phase sampling ratio estimators for population mean \overline{Y} in the two different cases of non-response, i.e. when there is non-response on both the study variable y as well as on the auxiliary variable x and when there is non-response in the study variable y only, which are given as follows:

Notes

г		 *	x
<i>L</i> ₁	=	У	
			X

 $T_2 = \overline{y}^* \frac{\overline{x}'}{\overline{x}}$

where $\overline{x} = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_i$, $\overline{x'} = \frac{1}{n'} \sum_{i=1}^{n'} x_i$.

The bias and MSE of T_1 and T_2 are given respectively as

$$B(T_1) = \frac{\lambda}{\overline{X}} (RS_x^2 - S_{xy}) + \frac{\lambda'}{\overline{X}} (RS_{2x}^2 - S_{2xy}) \quad MSE(T_1) = \lambda S_d^2 + \lambda' S_{2d}^2,$$

$$B(T_2) = \frac{\lambda}{\overline{X}} (RS_x^2 - S_{xy})$$

$$MSE(T_2) = \lambda S_d^2 + \lambda' S_{2y}^2.$$

where $R = \frac{\overline{Y}}{\overline{X}}$ is the population ratio of \overline{Y} to \overline{X} ,

$$S_d^2 = S_y^2 - 2RS_{xy} + R^2 S_{x}^2,$$

$$S_{2d}^2 = S_{2y}^2 - 2RS_{2xy} + R^2 S_{2x}^2$$

 S_{xy} , S_{2xy} are the covariances for the whole population and the population of non-respondents respectively.

Now, when population mean \overline{X} is not known, but the population mean \overline{Z} of the additional auxiliary variable *z* closely related to *x* but compared to *x* remotely related to *y* i.e. $\rho_{yx} > \rho_{yz}$ is known, then we take a preliminary sample of size n'(n' < N) from the population of size *N* with SRSWOR scheme and estimate the population mean \overline{X} by using the sample means $\overline{x'}$ and $\overline{z'}$ based on n' units and the known additional population mean \overline{X} . We observe that $\overline{X} = \frac{\overline{x'}}{\overline{z'}}\overline{Z}$ is more precise than preliminary sample mean $\overline{x'}$ if $\rho_{xz} > \frac{1}{2} \frac{C_x}{C_z}$, where $\overline{z'} = \frac{1}{n'} \sum_{i=1}^{n'} z_i$. Using available information on two auxiliary variables *x*

GENERALIZED CLASS OF EXPONENTIAL CHAIN RATIO-CUM-CHAIN PRODUCT TYPE ESTIMATOR FOR FINITE POPULATION MEAN UNDER DOUBLE SAMPLING SCHEME IN PRESENCE OF NON-RESPONSE

and z, Khare et al (2012) proposed chain ratio type estimators in the presence of non-response given as follows:

$$t_1 = \frac{\overline{y}^*}{\overline{x}^*} \frac{\overline{x}'}{\overline{z}'} \overline{Z}$$
$$t_2 = \frac{\overline{y}^*}{\overline{x}} \frac{\overline{x}'}{\overline{z}'} \overline{Z}$$

The MSE of t_1 is given by

$$MSE(t_1) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 + B' - 2A' \right]$$
⁽²⁾

Where

$$A' = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{n'}\right) k_{yx} C_x^2 + \left(\frac{1}{n'} - \frac{1}{N}\right) k_{yz} C_z^2 + \lambda' k_{2yx} C_{2x}^2$$

 and

$$B' = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{n'}\right)C_x^2 + \left(\frac{1}{n'} - \frac{1}{N}\right)C_z^2 + \lambda'C_{2x}^2$$
$$k_{yx} = \rho_{yx}C_y/C_x, \quad k_{yz} = \rho_{yz}C_y/C_z,$$
$$k_{2yx} = \rho_{2yx}C_{2y}/C_{2x} \text{ and } k_{2yz} = \rho_{2yz}C_{2y}/C_{2z}$$

The MSE of t_2 is given by,

$$MSE(t_2) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 + B - 2A \right]$$
(3)

where

$$A = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{n'}\right) k_{yx} C_x^2 + \left(\frac{1}{n'} - \frac{1}{N}\right) k_{yz} C_z^2,$$
$$B = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{n'}\right) C_x^2 + \left(\frac{1}{n'} - \frac{1}{N}\right) C_z^2,$$

Bahl and Tuteja (1991) introduced an exponential ratio-type and exponential product-type estimators for population mean as

$$\overline{y}_{er} = \overline{y} \exp\left[\frac{\overline{X} - \overline{x}}{\overline{X} + \overline{x}}\right]$$
$$\overline{y}_{ep} = \overline{y} \exp\left[\frac{\overline{x} - \overline{X}}{\overline{X} + \overline{x}}\right]$$

Singh and Choudhury (2012) suggested the exponential chain ratio and product type estimators for \overline{Y} in double sampling respectively as

 $N_{\rm otes}$

GENERALIZED CLASS OF EXPONENTIAL CHAIN RATIO-CUM-CHAIN PRODUCT TYPE ESTIMATOR FOR FINITE POPULATION MEAN UNDER DOUBLE SAMPLING SCHEME IN PRESENCE OF NON-RESPONSE

$$\overline{y}_{eR}^{dc} = \overline{y} \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x'}\frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z'}} - \overline{x}}{\overline{x'}\frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z'}} + \overline{x}}\right)$$
(4)

and

Notes

$$\overline{y}_{eP}^{dc} = \overline{y} \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x} - \overline{x'}\frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z'}}}{\overline{x} + \overline{x'}\frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z'}}}\right)$$
(5)

Motivated by Singh and Choudhury (2012) and Khare et al (2012), we suggest a generalized class of exponential chain ratio-cum-chain product type estimator in presence of non-response. The expressions for bias and mean square error of the proposed estimator have been obtained. Comparative studies of the proposed estimator have been made with the other relevant estimators and an empirical study has been given to illustrate its efficiency.

II. The Proposed Estimator

Utilizing information on the auxiliary variables x and z, using a scalar quantity α , we suggest a generalized class of exponential chain ratio-cum-chain product type estimator for the population mean \overline{Y} in two different cases of non-response, which is given as follows.

$$\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc} = \overline{y} \left[\alpha \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} - \overline{x}}{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} + \overline{x}}\right) + (1 - \alpha) \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x} - \overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}{\overline{x} + \overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}\right) \right]$$
(6)

The proposed estimator will be studied in two cases of non-response. Case I: When non-response occurs only on y. Case II: When non-response occurs both on y and x.

III. Case I: Non Response only on y

The estimator is

$$\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc*} = \overline{y}^* \left[\alpha_1 \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} - \overline{x}}{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} + \overline{x}}\right) \right]$$

$$+(1-\alpha_{1})\exp\left(\frac{\overline{x}-\overline{x}'\frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}{\overline{x}+\overline{x}'\frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}\right)\right]$$
(7)

Notes

where α_1 is a scalar constant.

In order to obtain the expressions for the bias and MSE of $\,\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{\,dc*}\,,\, {\rm let}$

$$\overline{y}^* = \overline{Y}(1+e_0^*), \ \overline{x} = \overline{X}(1+e_1),$$

 $\overline{x}' = \overline{X}(1+e_2)$ and $\overline{z}' = \overline{Z}(1+e_3)$ such that

$$E(e_0) = E(e_1) = E(e_2) = E(e_3) = 0.$$

$$E(e_0^{*2}) = \frac{V(\overline{y}^*)}{\overline{y}^2} , = \frac{1}{\overline{y}^2} \left(\lambda S_y^2 + \lambda' S_{2y}^2\right)$$

$$E(e_0^* e_1) = \frac{\operatorname{cov}(\overline{y}^*, \overline{x})}{\overline{YX}} = \frac{\lambda S_{xy}}{\overline{YX}}.$$

$$E(e_1^2) = \frac{V(\overline{x})}{\overline{X}^2} = \frac{\lambda S_x^2}{\overline{X}^2}, \qquad (8)$$

Expressing $\overline{y}_{_{e\!R\!P}}^{_{d\!c*}}$ in terms of e's, we obtain

$$\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc*} = \overline{Y} \left(1 + e_0^* \right) \left[\alpha_1 \exp\left\{ \left(1 + e_2 \right) \left(1 + e_3 \right)^{-1} - \left(1 + e_1 \right) \right\} \left(\left(1 + e_2 \right) \left(1 + e_3 \right)^{-1} + \left(1 + e_1 \right) \right\}^{-1} \right\} + \left(1 - \alpha_1 \right) \exp\left\{ \left(1 + e_1 \right) - \left(1 + e_2 \right) \left(1 + e_3 \right)^{-1} - \left\{ \left(1 + e_1 \right) + \left(1 + e_2 \right) \left(1 + e_3 \right)^{-1} \right\} \right]$$

Expanding the right hand side of the above equation and retaining terms of e's up to second degree, we get

$$\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc*} - \overline{Y} = \overline{Y} \left[e_0^* + \frac{1}{2} \left\{ e_1 - e_2 + e_3 + e_0^* e_1 - e_0^* e_2 + e_0^* e_3 - \frac{e_1^2}{4} + \frac{3e_2^2}{4} - \frac{e_3^2}{4} - \frac{e_1e_2}{2} - \frac{e_2e_3}{4} + \frac{e_1e_3}{4} \right\} + \alpha_1 \left\{ -e_1 + e_2 - e_3 - e_0^* e_1 + e_0^* e_2 - e_0^* e_3 + \frac{e_1^2}{2} - \frac{e_2^2}{2} + \frac{e_3^2}{2} \right\} \right]$$

$$(9)$$

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

The bias of the estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc*}$ can be obtained by using the results of (8) in equation (9) as

$$B(\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc*}) = \overline{Y} \left[\frac{A}{2} - \frac{B}{8} + \alpha_1 \left(\frac{B}{2} - A \right) \right]$$
(10)

Squaring both the sides of equation (9), taking expectations and using the results of (8) we get the MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc*}$ to the first degree of approximation as

$$MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc*}\right) = \overline{Y}^{2} \left[\lambda C_{y}^{2} + \lambda' C_{2y}^{2} + A + \frac{B}{4}\right]$$

$$-\alpha_1(2A+B)+\alpha_1^2B$$
 (11)

Minimization of (11) with respect to $\boldsymbol{\alpha}_1$ yields its optimum as

$$\alpha_1 = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{A}{B} = \alpha_{1(opt)} \qquad (say) \tag{12}$$

Substituting the value of α_1 from (12) in (7) gives the asymptotically optimum estimator (AOE) as

$$\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*} = \overline{y}^* \left[\alpha_{1(opt)} \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} - \overline{x}}{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} + \overline{x}}\right) + (1 - \alpha_{1(opt)}) \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x} - \overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}{\overline{x} + \overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}\right) \right]$$

Thus, the resulting MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*}$ is given as

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*}) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 - \frac{A^2}{B} \right]$$
(13)

Remarks:

Notes

1. When $\alpha_1 = 1$, the proposed estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc*}$ in (7) reduces to exponential chain ratio estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc*}$ when non-response occurs on y. The MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc*}$ is obtained by putting $\alpha_1 = 1$ in (11) as

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eR}^{dc*}) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 + \frac{B}{4} - A \right]$$
(14)

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I

67 Year 2015

2. When $\alpha_1 = 0$ the proposed estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc*}$ reduces to the exponential chain product estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc*}$ when non-response occurs on y. The MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc*}$ is obtained by putting $\alpha_1 = 0$ in (11) as

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eP}^{dc*}) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 + \frac{B}{4} + A \right]$$
(15)

Notes

IV. Efficiency Comparisons in Case I

a) Comparison with mean per unit estimator \overline{y}^* From (1) and (13), we get

$$V\left(\overline{y}^{*}\right) - MSE(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*}) = \overline{Y}^{2}\left[\frac{A^{2}}{B}\right] > 0$$
(16)

b) Comparison with chain ratio estimator in double sampling t_2 From (3) and (13), we get

$$MSE(t_2) - MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*}\right) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\frac{A}{\sqrt{B}} - \sqrt{B}\right]^2 > 0$$
(17)

c) Comparison with exponential chain ratio estimator in double sampling $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc*}$ From (14) and (13), we get

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eR}^{dc*}) - MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*}\right) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\frac{A}{\sqrt{B}} - \frac{\sqrt{B}}{2}\right]^2 > 0$$
(18)

d) Comparison with exponential chain product estimator in double sampling $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc*}$ From (15) and (13), we get

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eP}^{dc*}) - MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc*}\right) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\frac{A}{\sqrt{B}} + \frac{\sqrt{B}}{2}\right]^2 > 0$$
(19)

V. Case II: Non Response on both y and x

Assuming that there is non-response on study variable y and auxiliary variable x. The proposed estimator is given as

$$\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc**} = \overline{y}^{*} \left[\alpha_{2} \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} - \overline{x}^{*}}{\overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'} + \overline{x}^{*}}\right) + (1 - \alpha_{2}) \exp\left(\frac{\overline{x}^{*} - \overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}{\overline{x}^{*} + \overline{x}' \frac{\overline{Z}}{\overline{z}'}}\right) \right]$$

$$(20)$$

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

2015

where $\boldsymbol{\alpha}_2$ is a scalar constant and let $\overline{x}^* = \overline{X}(1+e_1^*)$. In this case to obtain the bias(B) and MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc**}$, we have

$$E\left(e_{1}^{*2}\right) = \frac{V\left(\overline{x}^{*}\right)}{\overline{X}^{2}} = \frac{1}{\overline{X}^{2}}\left(\lambda S_{x}^{2} + \lambda' S_{2x}^{2}\right)$$
$$E\left(e_{0}^{*}e_{1}^{*}\right) = \frac{\operatorname{cov}\left(\overline{y}^{*}, \overline{x}^{*}\right)}{\overline{YX}} = \frac{\left(\lambda S_{xy} + \lambda' S_{2xy}\right)}{\overline{YX}}$$

 $N_{\rm otes}$

Using the above results and following the procedure in case I, the bias and MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc**}$ are given as

$$B(\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc**}) = \overline{Y}\left[\frac{A'}{2} - \frac{B'}{8} + \alpha_2\left(\frac{B'}{2} - A'\right)\right]$$
(21)

$$MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP}^{dc**}\right) = \overline{Y}^{2} \left[\lambda C_{y}^{2} + \lambda' C_{2y}^{2} + A' + \frac{B'}{4} -\alpha_{2} \left(2A' + B'\right) + \alpha_{2}^{2}B'\right]$$

$$(22)$$

Differentiating the equation (22) with respect to α_2 and equating it to zero, we get the optimum value of α_2 as

$$\alpha_2 = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{A'}{B'} = \alpha_{2(opt)}$$
(23)

Substitution of α_2 from (23) in (22) gives the optimum MSE of $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc**}$ as

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc**}) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 - \frac{A'^2}{B'} \right]$$
(24)

Remarks:

1. When $\alpha_2 = 1$, $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc^{**}}$ in (20) reduces to Singh and Choudhury exponential chain ratio estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc^{**}}$ when non-response is on both y and x. The MSE of (4) is obtained by putting $\alpha_2 = 1$ in (22) and is expressed as

$$MSE(\bar{y}_{eR}^{dc**}) = \bar{Y}^{2} \left[\lambda C_{y}^{2} + \lambda' C_{2y}^{2} + \frac{B'}{4} - A' \right]$$
(25)

2. When $\alpha_2 = 0$, the proposed estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc**}$ reduces to Singh and Choudhury exponential chain product estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc**}$. The MSE of (5) is obtained by putting $\alpha_2 = 0$ in (22) and is given by

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eP}^{dc**}) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\lambda C_y^2 + \lambda' C_{2y}^2 + \frac{B'}{4} + A' \right]$$
(26)

VI. EFFICIENCY COMPARISONS IN CASE II

a) Comparison with mean per unit estimator \overline{y}^* From (1) and (24), we get

$$V\left(\overline{y}^{*}\right) - MSE(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc**}) = \overline{Y}^{2} \left[\frac{A'^{2}}{B'}\right] > 0$$
(27)

Notes

b) Comparison with chain ratio estimator in double sampling t_1 From (2) and (24), we get

$$MSE(t_1) - MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc**}\right) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\frac{A'}{\sqrt{B'}} - \sqrt{B'}\right]^2 > 0$$
(28)

c) Comparison with exponential chain ratio estimator in double sampling $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc**}$ From (25) and (24), we get

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eR}^{dc**}) - MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc**}\right) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\frac{A'}{\sqrt{B'}} - \frac{\sqrt{B'}}{2}\right]^2 > 0$$
(29)

d) Comparison with exponential chain product estimator in double sampling $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc**}$ From (26) and (24), we get

$$MSE(\overline{y}_{eP}^{dc^{**}}) - MSE\left(\overline{y}_{eRP(opt)}^{dc^{**}}\right) = \overline{Y}^2 \left[\frac{A'}{\sqrt{B'}} + \frac{\sqrt{B'}}{2}\right]^2 > 0$$
(30)

VII. Empirical Study

To illustrate the performances of the different estimators we have considered the data used by Khare and Sinha (2009). The description of the population is given below:

96 village wise population of rural area under Police-station-Singur, District-Hooghly, West Bengal has been taken under the study from the District Census Handbook 1981. The 25% villages (i.e. 24 villages) whose area is greater than 160 hectares have been considered as non-response group of the population. The number of agricultural labourers in the village is taken as study character(y) while the area (in hectares) of the village, the number of cultivators in the village and the total population of the village are taken as auxiliary characters x and z respectively. The values of the parameters of the population under study are as follows:

$$N = 96, n = 24, n' = 60, W_2 = 0.25$$

 $\overline{Y} = 137.9271, \ \overline{X} = 144.8720, \ \overline{Z} = 185.2188, S_y = 182.5012, S_{2y} = 287.4202,$
 $C_x = 0.8115, C_{2x} = 0.9408,$
 $C_z = 1.0529, C_{2z} = 1.4876,$
 $\rho_{yx} = 0.773, \rho_{2yx} = 0.724,$
 $\rho_{yz} = 0.786, \rho_{2yz} = 0.787,$
 $\rho_{xz} = 0.819, \rho_{2xz} = 0.724.$

Table 1 : Percentage relative efficiencies of different estimators with respect to \overline{y}

W_2	f	\overline{y}^*	t_2	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc*}$	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc*}$	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc*}$
	1.5	100	199.48	151.76	65.59	204.30
0.1	2.0	100	177.53	142.59	68.52	180.86
0.1	2.5	100	163.52	136.18	70.99	166.02
	3.0	100	153.79	131.44	73.10	155.78
	1.5	100	177.53	142.59	68.52	180.86
0.9	2.0	100	153.79	131.44	73.10	155.78
0.2	2.5	100	141.18	124.92	76.52	142.58
	3.0	100	133.36	120.64	79.16	134.43
	1.5	100	163.52	136.18	70.99	166.02
0.3	2.0	100	141.18	124.92	76.52	142.58
	2.5	100	130.47	119.01	80.27	131.42
	3.0	100	124.18	115.36	82.99	124.90

 N_{otes}

Table 2 : Percentage relative effi	iencies of different	estimators with	respect to \overline{y}
------------------------------------	----------------------	-----------------	---------------------------

W_2	f	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}^*$	t_1	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{e\mathrm{R}}^{dc**}$	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc**}$	$\overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc**}$
	1.5	100	228.59	161.35	63.36	238.14
0.1	2.0	100	221.50	158.04	64.38	232.28
0.1	2.5	100	216.28	155.56	65.19	228.13
	3.0	100	212.27	153.62	65.86	225.06
	1.5	100	221.50	158.04	64.38	232.28
0.0	2.0	100	212.27	153.62	65.86	225.06
0.2	2.5	100	206.52	150.81	66.88	220.90
	3.0	100	202.59	148.86	67.64	218.26
	1.5	100	216.28	155.56	65.19	228.13
0.3	2.0	100	206.52	150.81	66.88	220.90
0.0	2.5	100	201.07	148.09	67.95	217.29
	3.0	100	197.58	146.33	68.67	215.22

VIII. CONCLUSION

The PRE of the suggested estimator has been compared with the usual unbiased estimator $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}^*$, estimators $(t_2, \overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eR}^{dc^*}, \overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eP}^{dc^*}, \overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc^*})$ in Case I; and $\overline{\mathcal{Y}}^*$, estimators $(t_1, \overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{Re}^{dc^{**}}, \overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{Pe}^{dc^{**}}, \overline{\mathcal{Y}}_{eRP}^{dc^{**}})$ in Case II.

From tables 1 and 2, it is concluded that the proposed estimator in its optimality is performing better than the estimators taken for comparisons. Also, it has been observed that the percent relative efficiency of the suggested estimator decreases when non-response rate increases in its both the cases.

References Références Referencias

- 1. A. L. Bowely (1926). Measurements of precision attained in sampling. *Bulletin of the International Statistical Institute*, 22: 1-62.
- B. B. Khare, R. R. Sinha (2009). On class of estimators for population means using multiauxiliary characters in presence of non-response. *Statistics in Transition*, 10 (1): 3-14.

- B. B. Khare, U. Srivastava, K. Kumar (2012). Chain ratio estimator for the population mean in the presence of non-response. *Statistics in Transition*, 13(3): 495-518.
- 4. B. B. Khare, S. Srivastava (1993). Estimation of population mean using auxiliary character in presence of non-response. *National Academy Science Letters-India*, 16(3): 111-114.
- 5. B. B. Khare, S. Srivastava (1995). Study of conventional and alternative two phase sampling ratio, product and regression estimators in presence of non-response. *Proceedings-National Academy Science, India, Section* A, 65: 195-204.
- 6. B. K. Singh, S. Choudhury (2012). Exponential chain ratio and product type estimators for finite Population mean under double sampling scheme. *Global Journal of Science Frontier Research Mathematics and Decision Sciences*, 12: 13-24.
- 7. B. Kiregyera (1980). A chain ratio type estimator in finite population double sampling using two auxiliary variables. *Metrika*, 27: 217-223.
- 8. B. Kiregyera (1984). Regression-type estimators using two auxiliary variables and the model of double sampling from finite populations. *Metrika*, 31: 215-226.
- 9. C. R. Rao, H. Toutenburg (1995). Linear models: least squares and alternatives. New York: Springer.
- 10. D. S. Robson (1957). Applications of multivariate polykays to the theory of unbiased ratio-type estimators. *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 52: 511-522.
- 11. D. J. Watson (1937). The estimation of leaf areas. *The Journal of Agricultural Science*, 27: 474-481.
- 12. H. Toutenburg, V. K. Srivastava (1998). Estimation of ratio of population means in survey sampling when some observations are missing. *Metrika*, 48: 177-187.
- 13. H. Toutenburg, V. K. Srivastava (2003). Efficient estimation of population mean using in complete survey data on study and auxiliary characteristics. *Statistica*, LXIII, 2: 1-11
- 14. J. Neyman (1934). On the two different aspects of representative method, the method of stratified sampling and the method of purposive selection. *Journal of Royal Statistical Society*, 97: 558-625.
- 15. J. Neyman (1938). Contributions to the theory of sampling human population. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 33: 101-116.
- 16. L. Chand (1975). Some ratio-type estimators based on two or more auxiliary variables. *Ph.D. Thesis submitted to Iowa State University, Ames, IOWA.*
- 17. M. H. Hansen, W. N. Hurwitz (1946). The problem of non-response in sample surveys. *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 41(236): 517-529.
- 18. M. H. Hansen, W. N. Hurwitz, W. G. Madow (1953). Sample survey methods and theory. John Wiley and Sons, New York, 2.
- 19. P. S. R. S. Rao (1986). Ratio estimation with sub sampling the non-respondents. *Survey Methodology*, 12 (2): 217-230.
- 20. P. S. R. S. Rao (1987). Ratio and regression estimates with sub sampling the nonrespondents. Paper presented at a special contributed session of the *International Statistical Association Meetings, September*, 2-16, Tokyo, Japan.
- 21. R. J. A. Little, D. B. Rubin (2002). Statistical analysis with missing data. New York, Wiley.
- ^{22.} S. Bahl, R. K. Tuteja (1991). Ratio and product type exponential estimators. Journal of Information and Optimization Sciences, 12(1):159-164.

 N_{otes}

- 23. S. Srivastava, B. B. Khare, S. R. Srivastava (1990). A generalised chain ratio estimator for mean of finite population. *Journal of the Indian Society of Agricultural Statistics*, 42(1):108-117.
- 24. W. G. Cochran (1940). The estimation of the yields of the cereal experiments by sampling for the ratio of grain to total produce. *The Journal of Agricultural Science*, 30: 262-275.
- 25. W. G. Cochran (1942). Sampling theory when the sampling units are of unequal sizes. *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 37: 199-212.

Notes

This page is intentionally left blank



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Simultaneous Estimation of Adjusted Rate of Two Factors using Method of Direct Standardization

By Oyeka ICA & Okeh UM

Nnamdi Azikiwe University, Nigeria

Abstract- This paper presents the use of standardization or adjustment of rates and ratios in comparing two populations using single indices rather than a series of specific rates or ratios. Here the overall adjusted crude rate or the unadjusted crude rate for two populations will have same estimate irrespective of the nature of the standard population distribution. These results are obtained in all cases whenever the two standard distributions are of the total sample. In these cases the overall adjusted crude rates based on the two sets of directly adjusted rates would be equal to each other, although not necessarily always equal to the overall unadjusted crude rate as is found to be the case here. However, if the standard population distribution chosen for a given population is different from that chosen for another, then the two resulting estimated adjusted or standardized crude rates would most likely not be equal to each other.

Keywords: standardization, adjusted specific, unadjusted crude rate, adjusted crude rate, ratios.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 97K80



Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. Oyeka ICA & Okeh UM. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.









Notes Simultaneous Estimation of Adjusted Rate of Two Factors using Method of Direct Standardization

Oyeka ICA $^{\alpha}$ & Okeh UM $^{\sigma}$

Abstract- This paper presents the use of standardization or adjustment of rates and ratios in comparing two populations using single indices rather than a series of specific rates or ratios. Here the overall adjusted crude rate or the unadjusted crude rate for two populations will have same estimate irrespective of the nature of the standard population distribution. These results are obtained in all cases whenever the two standard distributions are of the total sample. In these cases the overall adjusted crude rates based on the two sets of directly adjusted rates would be equal to each other, although not necessarily always equal to the overall unadjusted crude rate as is found to be the case here. However, if the standard population distribution chosen for a given population is different from that chosen for another, then the two resulting estimated adjusted or standardized crude rates would most likely not be equal to each other. *Keywords: standardization, adjusted specific, unadjusted crude rate, adjusted crude rate, ratios.*

I. INTRODUCTION

Standardization or adjustment of rates and ratios is often necessary because it is usually easier in comparing two populations, say, to make the comparison using single summary indices rather than a series of specific rates or ratios. This approach also helps avoid the problem of small imprecise and sometime non-existence of specific rates and ratios (Flies,1981;Pepe,2003; Greenberg et al,2001).

Standardization of rates and ratios may be done for only one factor or several factors of classification of a criterion variable of interest. In particular if a criterion variable or condition is associated with each of two factors of classification which may by themselves also be associated with each other, then standardization of rates or ratios may sometimes be necessary for a clearer analysis and inter-presentation of results to simultaneously standardize or adjust the rates for the two factors of classification, first specific to the levels or categories of one of the factors across the levels of the other factor, and then also specific to the levels of the second factor say holding constant the levels, that is for all levels or categories of the first factor(Cochran,1950,Gibbon,1971).

Research interest in this case would be to identify and measure the separate effects of the two factors of classification on the criterion variable or condition.

This paper proposes, develops and presents a formatted systematic statistical method for this purpose.

Author a: Department of Statistics, Nnamdi Azikiwe University, Awka, Nigeria.

Author σ: Department of Industrial Mathematics and Applied Statistics, Ebonyi State University, Abakaliki Nigeria. e-mail: uzomaokey@ymail.com

a) The proposed method

2015

Year

38

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I

Research interest here is using the direct method of standardization of rates to measure or estimate the separate effects of two factors of classification which may be associated on the variable being studied and to obtain sample estimate of unadjusted and adjusted crude rates specific to the levels of each of the factors holding the levels of the other factor of classification constant.

Now to develop the method of estimation of direct standardized or adjusted rate, suppose A and B are two variables of classification with 'a' and 'b' groups or levels respectively. Factors A and B may be associated or related. Research interest is to estimate the rates of occurrence of a criterion variable or condition specific to each of the levels of factor A across, that is for all levels of factor B and also the rates of occurrence of the specified condition specific to each of the levels of factor A as well as the corresponding marginal rates and overall rate.

Suppose a total random sample of size N=N.. of subject are randomly drawn from an antecedent or predisposing population C for all levels of factors A and B, of which N_{ij} is the number of subjects at the it h level of factor A and j th level of factor B, for i=1, 2,...a_i and j=1,2,....,b.

Also suppose there are a total of n=n.. outcomes or cases in condition or set D of cases for all levels of factors A and B of which n_{ij} cases are at the ith level of factor A and jth level of factor B, for i=1,2,...a_j and j=1,2,...,b where population D is possibly a subset of population C.

Now the rate of occurrence of cases in population D as a function of cases in population C specific to the it h level of factor A and j th level factor B is

$$r_{ij} = \frac{n_{ij}}{N_{ij}}$$
(1)

For i=1, 2, $\dots a_j$; j=1,2, $\dots b$. Let

$$N_{i.} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} N_{ij}; N_{.j} = \sum_{i=1}^{a} N_{ij}$$
(2)

be respectively the total or marginal number of subjects or observations in population C at the ith level of factor A and jth level of factor B. Similarly let

$$n_{i.} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} n_{ij}; n_{.j} = \sum_{i=1}^{a} n_{ij}$$
(3)

be respectively the total or marginal number of cases or outcomes in population D at the ith level of factor A and jth level of factor B. Then the estimated unadjusted crude rates of occurrence of cases or outcomes in population D as a function of outcomes in population C specific to the ith level of factor A for all levels of factor B for all levels of factor A are respectively the ratios

$$\boldsymbol{r}_{i:\text{unadj}} = \frac{\boldsymbol{n}_{i.}}{N_{i.}}; \boldsymbol{r}_{j;\text{unadj}} = \frac{\boldsymbol{n}_{j.}}{N_{j.}}....(4)$$

For i=1, 2, ..., a; j=1,2, ... b.

Note that

$$N = N_{..} = \sum_{i=1}^{a} n_{i.} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} N_{.j} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} \sum_{i=1}^{a} N_{ij}$$
(5)

and

Notes

$$n = n_{..} = \sum_{i=1}^{a} n_{i.} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} n_{.j} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} \sum_{i=1}^{a} n_{ij}$$
(6)

Therefore the overall unadjusted crude rate of occurrence of event D as a function of event C for all levels of factors A and B is

$$r_{unadj} = r = \frac{n_{...}}{N_{...}} \tag{7}$$

As noted above research interest is to obtain standardized or adjusted crude rate specific to each level of factor A for all levels of factor B and also specific to each level of factor B for all levels of factor A as well as the overall adjusted or standardized crude rate.

To obtain estimates of adjusted or standardized crude rates specific to each level of factor B for all levels of factor A we use the proportionate distribution of total number of observations N across the 'a' levels or groups of factor A, namely P_{is} the waiting factor, for i=1,2,..,a. Thus

$$P_{is} = \frac{N_{i.}}{N} \tag{8}$$

Similarly to obtain estimates of adjusted or standardized crude rate specific to each level of factor A for all levels of factor B we use the proportionate distributions N.. across the 'b' levels or groups of factor B, namely P_{sj} the waiting factor, for j=1,2,...,'b.' Thus

$$P_{sj} = \frac{N_{.j}}{N_{.j}} \tag{9}$$

Hence the adjusted or standardized crude rate of condition D as a function of population C specific to the *j*th level of factor B for all levels of factor A is

$$r_{j;adj} = \sum_{i=1}^{a} p_{is} r_{ij}$$
 (10)

Similarly the adjusted or standardized crude rate of condition D as a function of population C specific to the ith level of factor A for all levels of factor B is

$$r_{i.;adj} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} p_{sj} r_{ij}$$
 (11)

We then obtain the sample estimate of the overall adjusted crude rate of condition D as a function of population C for all levels of factors A and B as

$$r_{s;adj} = r_{..adj} = \sum_{i=1}^{a} p_{is.}r_{i.} = \sum_{j=1}^{b} p_{sj}.r_{.j}$$
 (12)

These results are summarized in Table 1.

<i>Table 1 :</i> Data format for	Estimation of Unadjusted and Adjusted	Rates in tw	vo Factor
	Standardization by Direct method		

FACTOR B									
FACTOR	1	2	•••••	b	Total	Proportion	Unadjust	adjust	
A									
	$n_{11}(N_{11})$	$n_{12}(N_{12})$	·····	$n_{1b}(N_{1b})$	$\left(n_{1.}(N_{1.})\right)$	(p_{sj})	$(r_{j;adj})$	$(r_{j;unadj})$	
1									
<i>r</i> _{.1;<i>adj</i>}									
<u>n</u> .1									
$N_{.1}$									
2	$n_{21}(N_{21})$	$n_{22}(N_{22})$	· · · · · ·	$n_{2k}(N_{2k})$	$n_2(N_2)$	p_{2n}	n_2	r _{2 andi}	
	21 \ 217	22 (22)		20 \ 20	2. (2.)	1 25	$\frac{1}{N_{2.}}$	2.,003	
r _{.2;adj}	<i>r</i> ₂₁	<i>r</i> ₂₂		r_{2b}	<i>r</i> _{2.}				
<i>n</i> ₂									
$\overline{N_{.2}}$									
a	$n_{a1}(N_{a1})$	$n_{a2}(N_{a2})$		$n_{ab}(N_{ab})$	$p_{sa.}$	p_{as}	$n_{a.}$	𝓪 _{a.;adj}	
					$n_{a.}(N_{a.})$		$N_{a.}$		
r _{.j;adj}	r_{a1}	<i>r</i> _{<i>a</i>2}	•••••	Γ_{ab}	<i>r</i>				
Total	$n_{.1}(N_{.1})$	$n_{2}(N_{2})$		$n_{b}(N_{b})$					
$\left(n_{j}(N_{j})\right)$	<i>r</i> .1	<i>r</i> .2		r _{.b}					
proportion									
(p_{sj})	p_{s1}	p_{s2}		p_{sb}					
Unadjust	n_{1}	n_{1}		<i>n</i> _{<i>k</i>}			п		
$\left(r_{j;adj}\right)$	$\overline{N_{.1}}$	$\overline{N_{.1}}$		$\overline{N_{.b}}$			$r_{unadj} = \frac{1}{N_{unadj}}$	-	
Adjust	$r_{1;adj}$	$r_{2;adj}$		$r_{b;adj}$				r;adj	
$(r_{j;unadj})$		- <u>-</u>							

Notes

In table 1 the entries in each of the cells are the number of cases in condition D, the number of observations in population D and the ratios of these numbers.

b) Illustrative Example

We now illustrate the proposed method with the sample data of Table 2 on premature and live births by birth order and age of mother in a certain population.

Table 2 : Sample Data on Premature and Live births by Birth order and Maternal agein a population

Birth Order									
Maternal Age	1	2	3	4	5+		Proportion of total births (n)		
							p_{is}		
Under 20	11(23)	3(72)	3(32)	1(43)	0(33)	18(203)			
	0.478	0.042	0.094	0.023	0.000	0.089	0.066		
20-24	14(329)	15(327)	7(176)	3(69)	8(67)	47(968)			
	0.043	0.046	0.040	0.043	0.119	0.049	0.012		

25-29	6(115)	11(209)	11(207)	6(132)	6(123)	40(786)	
	0.052	0.053	0.053	0.045	0.049	0.051	0.254
30-34	4(78)	8(83)	10(117)	9(98)	12(150)	43(526)	
	0.051	0.096	0.085	0.092	0.080	0.082	0.170
35-39	4(42)	8(56)	11(90)	14(56)	3(104)	40(348)	
	0.095	0.143	0.122	0.050	0.029	0.115	0.112
40 and above	3(34)	4(457)	8(72)	10(48)	4(68)	29(267)	
	0.088	0.089	0.111	0.208	0.059	0.109	0.086
$ \begin{array}{c} \text{Total} \\ \left(n_{.j}(N_{.j}) \right) \end{array} $	42(621)	49(792)	47(694)	45(446)	33(545)	217(3098)	
	0.068	0.010	0.068	0.096	0.060	0.070	0.070
$\begin{array}{c} \text{Proportion of} \\ \text{total births} \\ (p_{sj}) \end{array}$	0.200	0.256	0.256	0.224	0.144	0.176	

 N_{otes}

The data of Table 2 is used to obtain estimates of the unadjusted and adjusted crude rate specific to each of the levels or groups of the two factors of classification.

Specifically to estimate adjusted or standardized crude rates specific to birth order, we apply the proportionate distribution of the total life births across maternal age as the standard population, namely p_{is} in the last column of Table 2 to each of the columns of rates, r_{ij} of the Table, for j=1,2,3,4,5. Similarly to estimate adjusted or standardize crude rate specific to Maternal age we apply the proportionate distribution of total life births across birth order as the standard population, namely p_{sj} in the last row of Table 2 to each of the rows of rates, r_{ij} of the Table, for i=1,2,3,4,5,6. The results are presented in Table 3.

Table 3 : Simultaneous Estimates of Unadjusted Adjusted Premature Birth rates byMaternal age and Birth order: Direct Standardization

					I	Birth O	rder						
Maternal Age	$\begin{array}{c} \mathbf{Propo}\\ \mathbf{rtion}\\ \mathbf{of}\\ \mathbf{total}\\ \mathbf{birth}\\ (p_{is}) \end{array}$	<i>r</i> _{i1}	1	<i>r</i> _{i2}	2	<i>r</i> _{i3}	3	<i>r</i> _{i4}	4	r _{i5}	5+	Unadjus ted crude rate $(r_{1:,unadj})$	Adjuste d crude rate $(r_{1.;adj})$
less than 20	0.066	0.478		0.042		0.094		0.023		0.000		0.089	0.131
20-24	0.312	0.042		0.046		0.040		0.043		0.119		0.049	0.057
25-29	0.254	0.052		0.052		0.053		0.045		0.049		0.050	0.051
30-34	0.170	0.051		0.096		0.085		0.092		0.080		0.082	0.081
35-39	0.112	0.095		0.143		0.122		0.250		0.029		0.115	0.157
40 and over	0.086	0.088		0.008		0.111		0.208		0.059		0.109	0.594
$\frac{\text{Proportion of total birth}}{(p_{.j})}$													
${f Unadjusted}\ {f cruderate}\ f (r_{j;unadj})$		0.068		0.062		0.068		0.096		0.061		0.070	
$\begin{array}{c} \text{Adjusted crude} \\ \text{rate}\left(\textit{\textit{\Gamma}}_{j;\textit{adj}}\right) \end{array}$			0.086		0.070		0.069		0.088		0.068		0.070

II. Summary and Conclusion

The adjusted crude rate of premature births specific to birth order for all age groups shown in the last row of Table 3 are estimated using equation 10, while the corresponding adjusted crude rate specific to maternal age for all birth orders shown in the last column of Table 3 are estimated using equation 11.

Thus the last two rows of Table 3 show rates specific for birth order and directly adjusted for maternal age, with the standard maternal age distribution of births being that of the total sample of births. The last two columns of the Table show rates specific for maternal age and directly adjusted for birth order, with the standard birth order distribution of birth being that of total sample of births.

The estimated adjusted specific premature birth rate of Table 3 seem to indicate that incidence of premature births may not be strongly associated with birth order, but may probably be some how associated with increasing maternal age, especially from age 25 years.

The overall adjusted crude premature birth rate is estimated to be severally 70 per 1000 live births whether the standard population distribution is either the proportionate distribution of total birth by birth order or by maternal age. The unadjusted crude rate is also here estimated to be 70 per 1000 live births.

These results are usually the case whenever the two standard distributions are those of the total sample. In these cases the overall adjusted crude rates based on the two sets of directly adjusted rates would be equal to each other, although not necessarily always equal to the overall unadjusted crude rate as is found to be the case here.

However, if the standard population distribution chosen for population A (here maternal age) is different from that chosen for factor B(here birth order), then the two resulting estimated adjusted or standardized crude rates would most lively not be equal to each other.

References Références Referencias

- 1. Cochran, W.G.(1950). "The comparison of percentages in matched samples", Biometrika 37, 256-266.
- 2. Fleiss JL. 1981. Statistical Method for Rates and proportions (2nd ed), New York: John Wiley & Sons.
- 3. Greenberg RS, Daniels SR, Flanders WD, Eley JW and Boring JR. 2001. Medical Epidemiology, London: Lange-McGraw-Hill.
- 4. Gibbon J. D. (1971) Non Parametric Statistical Inference McGraw Hill Inc. Pepe MS. 2003. The Statistical Evaluation of Medical Tests for Classification and Prediction. Oxford statistical series 28, Oxford: University Press, U.K.

 N_{otes}



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

A Robust Regression Type Estimator for Estimating Population Mean under Non-Normality in the Presence of Non-Response

By Sanjay Kumar

Central University of Rajasthan, India

Abstract- In sampling theory, regression type estimators are extensively used to estimate the population mean when the correlation between study and auxiliary variables is high. In this study, we incorporate robust modified maximum likelihood estimators (MMLEs) into regression type estimator in the presence of non-response and their properties have been obtained theoretically. For the support of the theoretical outcomes, simulations under several super-population models have been made. We study the robustness properties of these modified estimators. We show that utilization of MMLEs in estimating finite populations mean leads to robust estimates, which is very advantageous when we have non-normality or other common data anomalies such as outliers.

Keywords: regression type estimator, modified maximum likelihood, robust linear regression, super-population, simulation study, non-response.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 93D21

AR OBUSTRE GRESSION TYPEESTIMATOR FORESTIMATING POPULATION MEAN UNDER NON NORMALITY IN THE PRESENCE OF NON RESPONSE

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. Sanjay Kumar. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution. Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.









Notes

A Robust Regression Type Estimator for Estimating Population Mean under Non-Normality in the Presence of Non-Response

Sanjay Kumar

Abstract- In sampling theory, regression type estimators are extensively used to estimate the population mean when the correlation between study and auxiliary variables is high. In this study, we incorporate robust modified maximum likelihood estimators (MMLEs) into regression type estimator in the presence of non-response and their properties have been obtained theoretically. For the support of the theoretical outcomes, simulations under several super-population models have been made. We study the robustness properties of these modified estimators. We show that utilization of MMLEs in estimating finite populations mean leads to robust estimates, which is very advantageous when we have non-normality or other common data anomalies such as outliers.

Keywords: regression type estimator, modified maximum likelihood, robust linear regression, super population, simulation study, non-response.

I. INTRODUCTION

The use of auxiliary information in sample survey have been considered mainly in the field of agricultural, biological, medical and social sciences at the stage of planning, designing, selection of units and devising the estimation procedure. In sampling theory, the ratio method of estimation uses the auxiliary information which is correlated with the study variable to improve the precision which results in improved estimators when the regression of y on x is linear and passes through origin. When the regression of y on x is linear, it is not necessary that the line should always passes through origin. Under such conditions, it is more appropriate to use the regression type estimators and the correlation between study and auxiliary variables is high.

Sometimes, it may not be possible to collect complete information for all the units selected in the sample due to non-response. Estimation of the population mean in sample in the presence of non-response has been considered by Hansen and Hurwitz (1946), Rao (1986, 1987) and several other authors.

Let \overline{Y} and \overline{X} be the population mean of the main study variabley and the auxiliary variablex for the population $U: (U_1, U_2, \dots, U_N)$. The population U is supposed to be composed of N_1 responding and N_2 non-responding units. From the population of size N, a sample of size n is selected by using SRSWOR method of sampling and it was observed that n_1 units respond and n_2 units don't respond. Further, by making extra

Author: Department of Statistics, Central University of Rajasthan Bandarsindri, Kishangarh-305817, Ajmer, Rajasthan, India. e-mail: sanjay.kumar@curaj.ac.in

effort, a sub-sample of size $r = \frac{n_2}{\kappa}(K > 1)$ is drawn from n_2 non-responding units by using SRSWOR method of sampling. Hence, we have n_1 units from respondent group and r units from non-respondent group of the population in the sample for which the value of the y character is obtained. Hansen and Hurwitz (1946) proposed the unibiased estimator for \overline{Y} , which is given as follows:

$$\overline{y}^* = \frac{n_1}{n}\overline{y}_1 + \frac{n_2}{n}\overline{y}_2', \qquad (1.1)$$

where \overline{y}_1 and \overline{y}'_2 are the sample means based on n_1 and r units respectively. The estimator \overline{y}^* is unbiased and the $V(\overline{y}^*)$ is given by

$$V(\overline{y}^*) = \frac{f}{n} S_y^2 + \frac{W_2(K-1)}{n} S_{y(2)}^2$$
(1.2)

where $f = \frac{N-n}{N}$; $W_i = \frac{N_i}{N}$ (i = 1,2), S_y^2 and $S_{y(2)}^2$ are the population mean squares of the character y for the whole population and for the non-responding part of the population.

The regression type estimator in the presence of non-response (Rao1990)when the population mean \bar{X} is known, is given by

$$t_{lr} = \bar{y}^* + \hat{\theta}_L (\bar{X} - \bar{x}) , \qquad (1.3)$$

where, $\hat{\theta}_L = \frac{S_{yx}}{s_x^2}$ is the regression coefficient obtained by least square estimation. \hat{S}_{yx} and S_x^2 (sample mean square) denote the unibiased estimates of S_{yx} and S_x^2 based on $n_1 + r$ observations and n observations respectively.

The bias and mean square error (MSE) of the traditional regression estimator is given by

$$B(t_{lr}) = -Cov(\bar{x}, \theta_L) \tag{1.4}$$

$$MSE(t_{lr}) = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{N}\right) \left(S_y^2 + \theta_L^2 S_x^2 - 2\theta_L S_{yx}\right) + \frac{W_2(K-1)}{n} S_{y(2)}^2, \tag{1.5}$$

where, $\theta_L = \frac{S_{yx}}{S_x^2}$, S_x^2 is the population variance of the auxiliary variable, S_{yx} is the population covariance between the study variable and the auxiliary variable.

We know that the regression estimator is useful in estimating the finite population mean when the information on the auxiliary variable is available, however this is known to be quiet sensitive to outliers studied by Farrell and Barrera(2006) and Gwet and Rivest (1992).

In sample survey studies, non-normal distributions are very common in practice as found in Cochran (1977), Jenkinset. al.(1977), Chambers (1986) and Farrell and Barrera(2007).

In this paper, we study robust modified maximum likelihood estimator (MMLE) into regression type estimator (Rao 1990)in the presence of non-response and provide their properties theoretically.

We specially focus on the situation where the error term is not normally distributed. We obtain the mean square error of the proposed regression estimator theoretically and found the conditions under which the proposed regression type estimator in the presence of non-response has less mean square error than the Votes

corresponding regression type estimator. We support the theoretical result with simulations under several super population models and study the robustness property of the modified regression estimator. We show that utilization of MMLE for estimating finite populations mean results to robust estimate, which is very fruitful when we have non-normality or other common data anomalies such as outliers.

II. Non-Normal Errors and Proposed Regression Estimator.

For the linear regression model, $y_i = \theta x_i + e_i$; i = 1, 2, ..., n, let the distribution of the error term follows the long tailed symmetric family.

$$f(e) = LTS(p,\sigma) = \frac{\Gamma p}{\sigma\sqrt{K}\,\Gamma\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)\Gamma\left(p-\frac{1}{2}\right)} \left\{1 + \frac{1}{K}\left(\frac{e}{\sigma}\right)^2\right\}^{-p}; -\infty < e < \infty,$$
(2.1)

where, $K = 2p - 3, p \ge 2$ is the shape parameter (pis known) with $E(e_i) = 0$ and $V(e_i) = \sigma^2$.

Here it can be obtained that the kurtosis of (2.1) is $\frac{\mu_4}{\mu_2^2} = 3K/(K-2)$.

The coefficients of kurtosis of the LTS family that we consider in this family are ∞ , 6, 4.5, 4.0 for p= 2.5, 3.5, 4.5, 5.5 respectively.

We realize that when $p = \infty$, (2.1) reduces to a normal distribution. The likelihood equations obtained from the likelihood function of (2.1) are expressions in terms of the intractable functions.

$$g(z_i) = z_i / \left\{ 1 + \frac{1}{K} (z_i^2) \right\},$$

where, $z_i = \frac{e_i}{\sigma}$ (i = 1, 2, ..., n) and do not have explicit solutions.

The robust MMLE which is known to be asymptotically equivalent to the MLE are obtained in following three steps:

- 1. The likelihood equations are expressed in terms of the ordered variate $z_{(i)} = \frac{e_{(i)}}{\sigma}$.
- 2. The function $g(z_i)$ are replaced by their linear approximations and
- 3. The resulting equations are solved for the parameters.

The solutions which are explicit functions of the concomitant observations $(y_{[i]}, x_{[i]}), i = 1, 2, ..., n$ are

$$\hat{\theta}_T = K + L\hat{\sigma}_T, \text{ and } \hat{\sigma}_T = G + \frac{\sqrt{G^2 + 4nC}}{2\sqrt{n(n-2)}},$$
(2.2)

where, $K = \sum_{i=1}^n \beta_i y_{[i]} x_{[i]} / \sum_{i=1}^n \beta_i x_{[i]}^2$

Notes

$$L = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_i x_{[i]}}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i x_{[i]}^2}, G = (2p/K) \sum_{i=1}^{n} \alpha_i (y_{[i]} - K x_{[i]}),$$
(2.3)

$$C = (2p/K) \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i (y_{[i]} - Kx_{[i]})^2$$

$$\alpha_i = \left(\frac{2}{K}\right) \frac{t_{[i]}^3}{\{1 + (1/K)t_{[i]}^2\}^2} \text{and} \beta_i = \frac{1 - (1/K)t_{[i]}^2}{\{1 + (1/K)t_{[i]}^2\}^2},$$
(2.4)

where, the approximate $t_{(i)}$ values are obtained from the equation

$$\int_{-\infty}^{t_{(i)}} h(z)dz = \frac{i}{n+1} ; 1 \le i \le n,$$

where h(z) is the distribution of $z = e/\sigma$

In the same linear model, $y_i = \theta x_i + e_i$; i = 1, 2, ..., n, now we suppose that the error term has one of the distributions in the skewed family namely, generalised logistic distribution which is given by

$$f(e) = \frac{r}{\sigma} \frac{\exp\left(-e/\sigma\right)}{\left\{1 + \exp\left(-e/\sigma\right)\right\}^{r+1}}; -\infty < e < \infty,$$

$$(2.5)$$

where, r is the shape parameter with $E(e_i) = \sigma \{\Psi(r) - \Psi(1)\}$ and $V(e_i) = \sigma^2 \{\Psi'(r) + \Psi'(1)\}$.

Here $\Psi(x) = \Gamma'(x)/\Gamma(x)$ is the psi function and $\Psi'(x)$ is its derivative.

For, r < 1, r = 1, and r > 1, (2.5) represents negatively skewed, symmetric and positively skewed distribution respectively.

The coefficient of skewness and kurtosis of the generalised logistic distribution which we consider in this study are computed from the moment generating function $M_e(t) = \frac{r \Gamma(r+t\sigma)\Gamma(1-t\sigma)}{\Gamma(r+1)}$ and r is given below:

r-values	0.5	1.5	2.0	4.0	5.0
Skewness	- 0.855	0.380	0.577	0.868	0.924
Kurtosis	5.400	4.188	4.332	4.758	4.870

The likelihood equations obtained from (2.5) can be expressed in terms of the ordered variates $z_{(i)}$, (i = 1, 2, ..., n), and in whole the intractable function $g(z_{(i)}) = \frac{1}{1+E\{z_{(i)}\}}$. These functions are linearised as we have done in the LTS family case. The solutions of the MMLE equations are the MMLEs which are given as follows:

$$\hat{\theta}_T = K - M\hat{\sigma}_T \text{ and } \hat{\sigma}_T = \frac{-D + \sqrt{D^2 + 4nE}}{2\sqrt{n(n-1)}} ,$$
 (2.6)

where, K can be calculated from the formula (2.3) by replacing α_i , β_i and t_i with

$$\alpha_{i} = \frac{1 + e^{t_{(i)}} + t_{(i)} e^{t_{(i)}}}{(1 + e^{t_{(i)}})^{2}}, \, \beta_{i} = \frac{e^{t_{(i)}}}{(1 + e^{t_{(i)}})^{2}}, \, (2.7)$$

and $t_{(i)} = -\log (q_i^{-\frac{1}{r}} - 1), q_i = \frac{1}{n+1}$ respectively.

In equation (2.6) for calculating $\hat{\theta}_T$ and $\hat{\sigma}_T$, M, D and E values are calculated from the following equations

$$M = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} \Delta_{i} x_{[i]}}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} p_{i} x_{[i]}^{2}}, D = (r+1) \sum_{i=1}^{n} \Delta_{i} (y_{[i]} - K x_{[i]})$$
(2.8)

 and

$$E = (r+1)\sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i \left(y_{[i]} - K x_{[i]} \right)^2,$$
(2.9)

where $\Delta_i = \alpha_i - (r+1)^{-1}$ for $1 \le i \le n$

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

Notes

Islam et. al. (2001) showed that the MMLEs given in (2.6) are more efficient and robust then their corresponding least square estimators (LSEs) when the error term is from the skewed family (2.5).

In this study we calculate the MMLE $\hat{\theta}_T$ from (2.2) if the error term is from $LTS(p,\sigma)$ or from (2.6) if the error is from $GL(r,\sigma)$ and modify the traditional regression estimator in the presence of non-response as given in (1.1) to achieve efficient estimator under non-normality, which is given by

 $\mathbf{N}_{\mathrm{otes}}$

$$T_{lr} = \bar{y}^* + \hat{\theta}_T (\bar{X} - \bar{x}) , \qquad (2.10)$$

The bias and mean square error of the proposed estimator (2.10) are given by

$$B(T_{lr}) = -Cov(\bar{x}, \theta_T) \tag{2.11}$$

$$MSE(T_{lr}) = \left(\frac{1}{n} - \frac{1}{N}\right) \left(S_y^2 + \theta_T^2 S_x^2 - 2\theta_T S_{xy}\right) + \frac{W_2(K-1)}{n} S_{y(2)}^2$$
(2.12)

In order to compare the MSE of the proposed estimator in (2.10) with the MSE of the regression type estimator $t_{lr} = \bar{y}^* + \hat{\theta}_L(\bar{X} - \bar{x})$, we get the following conditions under which the proposed estimator is more efficient than the regression type estimator t_{lr} .

$$MSE(T_{lr}) \le MSE(t_{lr})$$
 if $\theta_T \le \theta_L$ or $\theta_T \ge \theta_L$ (2.13)

NOTE:- In general the shape parameter p in (2.1) and r in (2.5) may not be known. Using the least square estimator and constructing q-q plots (with the observed values as in Hamilton(1992), one can easily determine the closest distribution for the error term. Since the families (2.1) and (2.5) include a very large variety of location scale distribution, one can easily determine an approximate distribution for the error by using one of the two families given in study.

III. SIMULATION STUDY

In this study for the simulation, we have used R-programming software. In the super population models generated, we use the model

$$y_i = \theta x_i + e_i, i = 1, 2, \dots, N,$$
 (3.1)

where, we generate e_i and x_i independently and calculate y_i for i = 1, 2, ..., N.

Let the errors $e_1, e_2, ..., e_N$ be the random observations from a super population either from (2.1) or (2.5). Let U_N denotes the corresponding finite population consists of N pairs $(x_1, y_1), (x_2, y_2), ..., (x_N, y_N)$. To calculate the MSE of the proposed estimator in (2.10), we calculate T_{lr} for all possible samples $\binom{N}{n}$ simple random samples of size n from U_N . Since $\binom{N}{n}$ is extremely large, so we conduct all Monte-Carlo studies as follows.

We take N = 500 in each simulation and generate U_{500} pairs from an assumed super population. From the generated finite population U_{500} , we have selected a sample of size (n = 14, 19, 26, 40, 70) by simple random sampling without replacement. From each selected sample, the last 43% (3, 4, 6, 8, 11 respectively) of units have been considered as non-responding units. Now, we choose at random S= 15000 samples for all the possible $\binom{500}{n}$ samples of size n (n = 14, 19, 26, 40, 70), which gives 15000 values

Notes

of T_{lr} . To compare the efficiency of the proposed estimator under different models for a given n, we calculate the values of mean square errors as follows:

$$MSE(T_{lr}) = \frac{1}{s} \sum_{j=1}^{s} (T_{lrj} - \bar{Y})^2, MSE(t_{lr}) = \frac{1}{s} \sum_{j=1}^{s} (t_{lrj} - \bar{Y})^2 \text{ and}$$
$$MSE(\bar{y}^*) = \frac{1}{s} \sum_{j=1}^{s} (\bar{y}^* - \bar{Y})^2,$$

where, $\bar{Y} = \frac{1}{N} \sum_{i=1}^{N} Y_i$

For setting the population correlation ρ_{yx} is sufficiently high, which choose the value of parameter θ in the model $= \theta x + e$, such that the correlation coefficient between study variable (y) and auxiliary variable (x) is ρ_{yx} to determine the value of θ that satisfied this condition, we follow a similar way given by Rao and Beegle (1967) and write the population correlation between the study variable (y) and the auxiliary variable (x). For example if $X \sim U(0,1)$, the value of θ for which the population correlation between y and x becomes $\theta^2 = \frac{12\sigma^2 \rho_{yx}^2}{1-\rho_{yx}^2}$ for the LTS family and $\theta^2 = \frac{12\sigma^2(\varphi'(r)+\varphi(1))\rho_{yx}^2}{1-\rho_{yx}^2}$ for the skewed family. Similarly, if x is generated from Exp(1), the value of θ for which the population correlation becomes $\theta^2 = \frac{\sigma^2 \rho_{yx}^2}{1-\rho_{yx}^2}$ for the symmetric family and $\theta^2 = \frac{\sigma^2(\varphi'(r)+\varphi(1))\rho_{yx}^2}{1-\rho_{yx}^2}$ for the skewed family.

Here we take $\sigma^2 = 1$, in all situations without loss of generality and calculate the require parameter θ for which $\rho_{yx} = 0.75$.

IV. Comparison of Efficiencies of the Proposed Estimator

We consider four different super-population models given below to see how much efficiency we gain with the proposed modified estimator, when the condition (2.13) is satisfied under

non-normality:

- I. $x \sim U(0,1)$ and $e \sim LTS(p,1)$ and independent of x.
- II. $x \sim exp(1)$ and $e \sim LTS(p, 1)$ and independent of x.
- III. $x \sim U(0,1)$ and $e \sim GL(r,1)$ and independent of x.

IV. $x \sim exp(0.5)$ and $e \sim GL(r, 1)$ and independent of x.

For the models (1) to (4), the values of θ which makes the population correlation $\rho_{yx} = 0.75$ are given in table 1.

Table 1 : Parameter values of θ used in models (1)–(4) that give $\rho_{vx} = 0.75$

Population	p					
1 opulation	2.5	4.5	5.5			
Model (1)	3.928	3.928	3.928			
Model (2)	1.133	1.133	1.133			
Population		r				
i opulation	0.5	1.5	2.0			
Model (3)	10.076	6.309	5.944			
Model (4)	2.057	1.288	1.213			

Here, we note that for the LTS family (2.1), the value of θ does not depend on the shape parameter p.

To verify that the super-population are generated appropriately, we provide a scatter graph and error distribution of model to p = 4.5 for model (2) in the figure 1 and in the figure 2. Similarly for the model (3) with r = 0.5 in the figure 3 and in the figure 4, a scatter graph and error distribution is provided.

 $\mathbf{N}_{\mathrm{otes}}$



Figure 1 : A scatter graph of the study variable and auxiliary variable obtained from model (2) for p = 4.5.











Figure 4 : Generated error distribution obtained from model (3) for r = 0.5.

Relative efficiencies are calculated as $RE = \frac{MSE(\bar{y}^*)}{MSE(.)} * 100$,

where, MSE(.) and relative efficiency (RE) are given in the table 2 for the model (1) and (2) and in the table 3 for the model (3) to and (4).

From the table 2, we see that the proposed estimator T_{lr} is more efficient than the regression estimator t_{lr} in the presence of non-response because the theoretical condition is satisfied. We also observe that when sample size increases, mean square error decreases.

From the table 3, we also observe that the proposed estimator T_{lr} in the presence of non-response is more efficient than the regression estimator t_{lr} because the theoretical condition is satisfied. It is also clear that when sample size increases, mean square error decreases.

Table 2 : Mean square error and efficiencies of the estimators under
super-populations (1-2).

		Мо	$del(1): x \sim U(0, 1)$)and e~LTS(p, 1	.)	
	Est.			n		
	2000	11	15	21	31	51
<i>p</i> = 2.5		0.1999	0.1550	0.1339	0.0898	0.0518
	<i>y</i> +	$(100.00)^{*}$	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
	+	0.1220	0.1041	0.0881	0.0626	0.0346
	ι_{lr}	(163.85)	(148.90)	(151.99)	(143.45)	(149.71)
	т	0.1177	0.1019	0.0862	0.0620	0.0345
	1 lr	(169.84)	(152.11)	(155.34)	(144.84)	(150.15)
	1 7*	0.2212	0.1704	0.1208	0.0781	0.0541
ъ.	У	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
4	t.	0.1398	0.1081	0.0723	151.95	0.0382
11	u_{lr}	(158.79)	(157.63)	(167.08)	(151.95)	(141.62)
d	T_{\cdot}	0.1343	0.1058	0.0714	0.0510	0.0381
	1 lr	(164.71)	(161.06)	(169319)	(153.14)	(142.00)
	$\overline{\mathbf{v}}^*$	0.2598	0.1690	0.1146	0.0823	0.0533
ъ	y	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
ы.	t.	0.1776	0.1077	0.0677	0.0549	0.0374
11	vir	(146.28)	(156.92)	(169.28)	(149.91)	(142.51)
d	т	0.1723	0.1054	0.0667	0.0544	0.0372
	I_{lr}	(150.78)	(160.34)	(171.81)	(151.29)	(143.28)
		Ν	$Model(2): x \sim exp(1)$)and $e \sim LTS(p, 1)$		
	Est.			n		
	200	11	15	21	31	51
s.	 *	0.2211	0.1811	0.1219	0.0639	0.0496
12	У	$\left(100.00\right)^{*}$	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
"	<i>t</i> .	0.1630	0.1192	0.0719	0.0424	0.0329
4	u_{lr}	(135.64)	(151.93)	(169.54)	(150.71)	(150.76)
	T_{\cdot}	0.1583	0.1184	0.0718	0.0420	0.0327
	1 lr	(139.67)	(152.96)	(169.78)	(152.14)	(151.68)
	\overline{v}^*	0.1856	0.1719	0.1336	0.0823	0.0584
ы	y	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
4.	tı.	(1340)	0.1141	(1.0803)	(1.0499)	(105.01)
	vir	(137.89)	(150.66)	(166.38)	(164.93)	(135.81)
d	т	0.1320	0.1130	0.0797	0.0498	0.0429
	I_{lr}	(140.61)	(152.12)	(167.63)	(165.26)	(136.13)
		0.2419	0.1747	0.1125	0.0808	0.0479
10	<i>y</i> *	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
5.5	4	0.1697	0.1166	0.0720	0.0501	0.0351
Ш	τ _{lr}	(142.55)	(149.83)	(156.25)	(161.28)	(136.47)
d	-	0.1664	0.1161	0.0716	0.0500	0.0349
	T_{lr}	(145, 37)	(150.47)	(157 12)	(161, 60)	$(137 \ 25)$

(*Efficiencies are in the parenthesis)

Table 3 : Mean square error and efficiencies of the estimators undersuper-populations (3-4).

$Model(3): x \sim U(0, 1) and e \sim GL(r, 1)$								
: 0.5	Fat	n n						
	L'80.	11	15	21	31	51		
r =	$ar{y}^*$	$\frac{1.5083}{\left(100.00\right)^{*}}$	$1.0495 \ (100.00)$	$0.6897 \ (100.00)$	$0.5187 \\ (100.00)$	$0.3088 \\ (100.00)$		

 $\mathbf{N}_{\mathrm{otes}}$

		0.9555	0.6606	0.4183	0.3257	0.2246
	t_{lr}	(157.85)	(158.87)	(164.88)	(159.26)	(137.49)
	Т.	0.9457	0.6603	0.4161	0.3252	0.2242
	I_{lr}	(159.49)	(158.94)	(165.75)	(159.50)	(137.73)
1.5	$ar{y}^*$	0.5654	0.3904	0.2970	0.2071	0.1505
		(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
	t_{lr}	(145.69)	(1.2008)	(170, 46)	(159.22)	0.0988
	- 11	(145.08)	(140.55)	(179.40)	(100.55)	(152.55)
2	T_{lm}	0.3758	0.2630	0.1605	0.1293	0.0983
	- tr	(150.45)	(148.44)	(185.05)	(160.17)	(153.10)
2.0	\overline{y}^*	0.5506	0.4200	0.2795	0.1734	0.1228
		(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)
	<i>t</i> .	0.3337	0.2544	0.1694	0.1032	0.0835
П	c_{lr}	(165.00)	(165.09)	(164.99)	(168.02)	(147.07)
r	т	0.3155	0.2458	0.1652	0.1028	0.0830
	I_{lr}	(174.52)	(170.87)	(169.19)	(168.68)	(147.95)
			$Model(4): x \sim exp(0)$.5) and $e \sim GL(r, 1)$		
	Fat			n		
	HOT					
	Est.	11	15	21	31	51
ы	Est.	$\frac{11}{2.2570}$	$\frac{15}{1.6369}$	21 1.0539	$\frac{31}{0.6654}$	$\frac{51}{0.4526}$
0.5	Est. \overline{y}^*	$\frac{11}{2.2570} \\ (100.00)$	$\frac{15}{1.6369} \\ (100.00)$	$ \begin{array}{r} 21 \\ 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \end{array} $	$31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00)$	$\frac{51}{0.4526} \\ (100.00)$
. = 0.5	Est. \overline{y}^*	$ \begin{array}{r} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ \end{array} $	$ \begin{array}{r} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ \end{array} $	$\begin{array}{r} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \end{array}$	$51 \\ 0.4526 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.3119 \\ 0.3119$
r = 0.5	Est. \bar{y}^* t_{lr}	$\begin{array}{r} 11 \\ 2.2570 \\ (100.00) \\ 1.1878 \\ (190.02) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 15 \\ 1.6369 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.8950 \\ (182.89) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 21 \\ 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51 \\ \hline 0.4526 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.3119 \\ (145.11) \\ \end{array}$
r = 0.5	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} T.	$\begin{array}{r} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (190.02)\end{array}$	$ \begin{array}{r} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (.52.62)\\ 0.803 \end{array} $	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ \hline \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (0.5160) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51 \\ \hline 0.4526 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.3119 \\ (145.11) \\ 0.3117 \\ (0.3117 \\ 0.3127 \\ 0.3117 \\ 0.$
r = 0.5	Est. \bar{y}^* t_{lr} T_{lr}	$\begin{array}{r} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0 \\ \hline \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 15 \\ 1.6369 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.8950 \\ (182.89) \\ 0.8803 \\ (185.95) \\ 0.8002 \\ 0.8$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \end{array}$	$51 \\ 0.4526 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.3119 \\ (145.11) \\ 0.3117 \\ (145.20) \\ (145.20) \\ 0.2027$
r = 0.5	Est. \overline{y}^{*} t_{lr} \overline{y}^{*}	$\begin{array}{c} 11 \\ 2.2570 \\ (100.00) \\ 1.1878 \\ (190.02) \\ 1.1738 \\ (192.28) \\ 0.9732 \\ (192.90) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \end{array}$	$51 \\ 0.4526 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.3119 \\ (145.11) \\ 0.3117 \\ (145.20) \\ 0.2227 \\ (102.02) \\ ($
r = 0.5	Est. \overline{y}^{*} t_{lr} \overline{T}_{lr} \overline{y}^{*}	$\begin{array}{c} 11 \\ 2.2570 \\ (100.00) \\ 1.1878 \\ (190.02) \\ 1.1738 \\ (192.28) \\ 0.9732 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.5070 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2495 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1700 \end{array}$	$51 \\ 0.4526 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.3119 \\ (145.11) \\ 0.3117 \\ (145.20) \\ 0.2227 \\ (100.00) \\ (100.01) \\ 0.071 \\ 0.07$
1.5 $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^{*} t_{lr} $\overline{T_{lr}}$ \overline{y}^{*} t_{lr}	$\begin{array}{c} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (101.65)\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (192.07)\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (100.02) \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (195.85) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ \end{array}$
= 1.5 $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{T}_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr}	$\begin{array}{c} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ \end{array}$
r = 1.5 $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{T}_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^*	$\begin{array}{c} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 31 \\ 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ \end{array}$
r = 1.5 $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} $\overline{T_{lr}}$ \overline{y}^* t_{lr} T_{lr}	$\begin{array}{r} 11\\ \hline 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ \hline 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35) \end{array}$
r = 1.5 $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} $\overline{T_{lr}}$ \overline{y}^* t_{lr} T_{lr} \overline{z}^*	$\begin{array}{r} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \hline 0.7822\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \hline 0.6629 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \hline 0.3742 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \\ \hline 0.2942 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35)\\ \hline 0.2207 \end{array}$
r = 1.5 $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{T}_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} T_{lr} \overline{y}^*	$\begin{array}{r} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \hline 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \hline 0.6629\\ (100.00)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \hline 0.3742 \\ (100.00) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \\ \hline 0.2942 \\ (100.00) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35)\\ \hline 0.2207\\ (100.00)\\ \end{array}$
2.0 $r = 1.5$ $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{T}_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr}	$\begin{array}{c} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \hline 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4033\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \hline 0.6629\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3245\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \hline 0.3742 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1720 \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \\ \hline 0.2942 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1590 \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35)\\ \hline 0.2207\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1280\\ \end{array}$
= 2.0 $r = 1.5$ $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{T}_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* \overline{y}^* t_{lr}	$\begin{array}{r} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ \hline 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \hline 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4033\\ (193.95)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \hline 0.6629\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3245\\ (204.28)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \hline 0.3742 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1720 \\ (217.59) \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \\ \hline 0.2942 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1590 \\ (185.03) \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35)\\ \hline 0.2207\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1280\\ (172.42)\\ \end{array}$
r = 2.0 $r = 1.5$ $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* \overline{y}^*	$\begin{array}{c} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \hline 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4033\\ (193.95)\\ 0.3899\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \hline 0.6629\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3245\\ (204.28)\\ 0.3240\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \hline 0.3742 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1720 \\ (217.59) \\ 0.1719 \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \\ \hline 0.2942 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1590 \\ (185.03) \\ 0.1573 \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35)\\ \hline 0.2207\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1280\\ (172.42)\\ 0.1272\\ \end{array}$
r = 2.0 $r = 1.5$ $r = 0.5$	Est. \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr} \overline{y}^* t_{lr}	$\begin{array}{c} 11\\ 2.2570\\ (100.00)\\ 1.1878\\ (190.02)\\ 1.1738\\ (192.28)\\ 0.9732\\ (100.00)\\ 0.5078\\ (191.65)\\ 0.4963\\ (196.09)\\ \hline 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.7822\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4033\\ (193.95)\\ 0.3899\\ (200.62)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 15\\ 1.6369\\ (100.00)\\ 0.8950\\ (182.89)\\ 0.8803\\ (185.95)\\ 0.7423\\ (100.00)\\ 0.4077\\ (182.07)\\ 0.4038\\ (183.83)\\ \hline 0.6629\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3245\\ (204.28)\\ 0.3240\\ (204.60)\\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 21 \\ \hline 1.0539 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.6039 \\ (174.52) \\ 0.5971 \\ (176.50) \\ \hline 0.4968 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.2485 \\ (199.92) \\ 0.2463 \\ (201.71) \\ \hline 0.3742 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1720 \\ (217.59) \\ 0.1719 \\ (217.69) \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 31 \\ \hline 0.6654 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.4048 \\ (164.38) \\ 0.3982 \\ (167.10) \\ \hline 0.3323 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1788 \\ (185.85) \\ 0.1770 \\ (187.74) \\ \hline 0.2942 \\ (100.00) \\ 0.1590 \\ (185.03) \\ 0.1573 \\ (187.03) \\ \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{r} 51\\ \hline 0.4526\\ (100.00)\\ 0.3119\\ (145.11)\\ 0.3117\\ (145.20)\\ \hline 0.2227\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1271\\ (175.22)\\ 0.1270\\ (175.35)\\ \hline 0.2207\\ (100.00)\\ 0.1280\\ (172.42)\\ 0.1272\\ (173.51)\\ \end{array}$

(*Efficiencies are in the parenthesis)

2015

Year

52

Global [ournal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I

V. Robustness of the Proposed Estimator

The outliers in sample data are normally a in centered problem for survey statistician [1]. In practice, the shape parameters p in $LTS(p,\sigma)$, and r in $GL(r,\sigma)$ might be mis-specified. Therefore, it is very important for estimators to have efficiencies of robustness estimates such as an estimator is full efficient or nearly so for an assumed model and maintains high efficiencies for plausible to the assumed model.

Here, we take N = 500 and $\sigma^2 = 1$ without loss of generality and we study the robustness property of proposed estimator under different outlier models as follows.

We assume $x \sim U(0,1)$ and the error term $e \sim LTS(p = 3.5, \sigma^2 = 1)$. We determine our super-population model as follow:

(5). True model: $LTS(p = 3.5, \sigma^2 = 1)$

- (6). Dixon's outliers model: $N N_o$ observations from LTS(3.5, 1) and N_o (we don't know which) form LTS(3.5, 2.0)
- (7). Mis-specified model: LTS(4.0, 1)

Here, we realize that the model (5), the assumed super population model is given for the purpose of comparison and the models (6) and (7) are taken as its plausible alternatives. Here we have assumed the super population model LTS(3.5,1) for estimating θ_T . The coefficients (α_i, β_i) from (2.4) are calculated with p = 3.5 and are used in models (5) and (6). N_0 in model (6) is calculated from the formula(|0.5 + 0.1 * $R_{\rm ef}$

N| = 50) for N = 500.We standardised the generated $e'_i s$, (i = 1, 2, ..., N) in all the models to have the same variance as that of LTS(3.5, 1) i.e. it should be equal to 1. The simulated values of MSE and the relative efficiency are given in table 4. Here the estimators $\tilde{\theta}_L, \hat{\theta}_T$ are both location invariant estimators so that both of them are the estimators of θ under all the models described above. Here theoretical condition (2.13) is satisfied for model (5).

From the table 4, we see that in the presence of non-response, the proposed estimator T_{lr} is more efficient than the regression estimator t_{lr} because the theoretical condition is satisfied. We also observe that when sample size increases, mean square error decreases.

Now we assumed that the error term e is from the skewed family and x is from U(0,1). We assumed the model to be GL(3,1) and determine our super population as (8) True model: GL(3,1)

- (9) Dixon outlier model: $N N_o$ observations from GL(3,1) and N_o (we don't know which) from GL(3,2), where $(N_o = |0.5 + 0.1 * N| = 50)$.
- (10) Mis-specified model: GL(5,1).

The model (8) is assumed as a super population model and all other models (9) and(10) are taken as its plausible alternatives. The generated $e'_i s$, (i = 1, 2, ..., N) were standardized in the models (9) and (10) to have the same variance as that of GL(3,1) i.e. $V(e_i) = \{\Psi'(4) + \Psi'(1)\}$, where $\Psi'(x)$ is the derivative of the psi function. The simulated values of the MSEs and relative efficiencies of the estimators and relative efficiency under models (8) to(10) are given in the table 4. Also, from the table 4, we see that the proposed estimator T_{lr} is more efficient than the regression estimator t_{lr} since the theoretical condition is satisfied. Also, it is clear that when sample size increases, mean square error decreases.

Table 4 : Mean square errors and efficiencies under super-populations (5)-(7) for LTSfamily and under super-populations (8)-(10) for skewed family

Fat		n		n				
L'SU.	11	15	21	5	11	15		
				Dixon outlier Model(6): x~Uni(0,1)and (N				
	True Model(5): $x \sim Uni(0, 1)$ and e^{-1}	$\sim LTS(3.5,1)$	$(-N_0) e \sim LTS(3.5,1)$				
				$+ N_0 e \sim LTS(3.5,2)$				
-*	0.2189	0.1742	0.1157	0.2385	0.1684	0.1228		
У	$(100.00)^*$	(100.00)	$\left(100.00\right)^{*}$	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)		
+	0.1627	0.1081	0.0695	0.1521	0.1061	0.0629		
ι_{lr}	(134.54)	(161.15)	(166.48)	(156.81)	(158.72)	(195.23)		
т	0.1609	0.1074	0.0691	0.1438	0.1048	0.0587		
I_{lr}	(136.05)	(162.20)	(167.44)	(165.86)	(160.69)	(209.20)		
	Mis – specified Mo	$Mis - specified Model(7): x \sim Uni(0, 1) and e \sim LTS(4.0, 1)$			<i>True Model</i> (8): <i>x</i> ~ <i>Uni</i> (0, 1) <i>and e</i> ~ <i>GL</i> (3.0, 1)			
-*	0.7036	0.5112	0.2919	0.4989	0.3117	0.2416		
У	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)		
+	0.3866	0.2594	0.1653	0.2975	0.2167	0.1429		
u_{lr}	(182.00)	(197.07)	(176.59)	(167.70)	(143.84)	(169.07)		
_	0.3798	0.2566	0.1632	0.2878	0.2138	0.1416		
T_{lr}	(185.26)	(199.22)	(178.86)	(173.35)	(145.79)	(170.62)		
	Diron outlier Mo	$dol(0) \cdot r Uni(0, 1) o$	md (N	Mic				
	Dixon buttler Model(9). $x = Oh(0, 1)$ und (N			MIS	1 1(10) 11 '(0			
		$-N_0) e \sim GL(3.0,1 +$	$N_0 e \sim GL(3.0, Z)$	– specifiea Mo	$aei(10): x \sim 0ni(0)$,1)ana e~GL(5.0, 1		
*	0.6942	0.8314	0.7949	0.4725	0.2977	0.2232		
у	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)	(100.00)		
t_{lr}	0.4563	0.6873	0.5410	0.3069	0.1970	0.1324		
y t _{lr}	$(100.00) \\ 0.4563$	$(100.00) \\ 0.6873$	$(100.00) \\ 0.5410$	$(100.00) \\ 0.3069$	$(100.00) \\ 0.1970$	(100.00) 0.1324		

N_{otes}

	(152.14)	(120.97)	(146.93)	(153.96)	(151.12)	(168.58)
T_{lr}	$\begin{array}{c} 0.4373 \ (158.75) \end{array}$	$0.6767 \\ (122.86)$	$\begin{array}{c} 0.5302 \ (149.93) \end{array}$	$\begin{array}{c} 0.3014 \ (156.77) \end{array}$	$0.1949 \\ (152.75)$	$\begin{array}{c} 0.1300 \ (171.69) \end{array}$

(*Efficiencies are in the parenthesis)

VI. DETERMINATION OF SHAPE PARAMETER

In order to determine whether when a particular density is appropriate for the error term, a Q-Q plot of the ordered estimated residuals which are calculated using the LSEs (Least Square Estimation), $e_i = y_i + \tilde{\theta}_L x_i$, (i = 1, 2, ..., n) are plotted against population quantiles for that density.

Votes

The population quantiles t_i are determined from the equation $\int_{-\infty}^{t_{(i)}} t(u) du = \frac{i}{n+1}$; $1 \le i \le n$, where n is the sample size.

The Q-Q plot that closely approximates a straight line would be assumed to be the most appropriate.

VII. CONCLUSION

In this study, we show that when the error term is not normal which is applicable in most areas, MML integrated regression $\operatorname{estimator}(T_{lr})$ in the presence of non-response can improve the efficiency of regression $\operatorname{estimator}_{lr}$. We also show that the MML integrated regression $\operatorname{estimator}(T_{lr})$ (modified regression $\operatorname{estimators})$ is robust to outliers as well as other data anomalies.

References Références Referencias

- 1. Chambers, R. L. (1986), Outlier robust finite population estimation. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 81, 1063–1069.
- 2. Cochran, W.G. (1977). Sampling Techniques. John Wiley & Sons, New York.
- 3. Farrell, P. J., & Barrera, M. S. (2006). A comparison of several robust estimators for a finite population mean. Journal of Statistical Studies, 26, 29–43.
- 4. Farrell, P.J., Barrera, S.M. (2007). A comparison of several robust estimators for a finite population mean. J. Stat. Stud. 26, 29–43.
- 5. Gwet, J. P., & Rivest, L. P. (1992). Outlier resistant alternatives to the ratio estimator. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 87, 1174–1182.
- 6. Hamilton, L. C. (1992). Regression with graphics. California: Brooks, Cole Publishing Company.
- 7. Hansen, M. H. and Hurwitz, W. N. (1946). "The problem of nonresponse in sample surveys", J. Amer. Stat. Assoc., 41, 517-529.
- 8. Islam, M. Q., Tiku, M.L. and Yildirim, F. (2001). Non-normal regression I skew distributions. Commun. in Statist.: Theo. and Meth., 30, 993-1020.
- 9. Jenkins, O. C., Ringer, L.J., Hartley, H.O. (1977). Root estimators. Journal of the American Statistical Association, 68, 414–419.
- 10. Rao, J. N. K., & Beegle, L. D. (1967). A Monte Carlo study of some ratio estimators. Sankhyfia Ser. B, 47–56.
- 11. Rao, P. S. R. S. (1986). "Ratio estimation with subsampling the Non-respondents", Survey Methodology, 12(2), 217-230.
- 12. Rao, P. S. R. S. (1987). "Ratio and regression estimates with subsampling the non-respondents", Paper presented at a special contributed session of the International Statistical Association Meetings, Sept., 2-16, 1987, Tokyo, Japan.

13. Rao, P. S. R. S. (1990). Regression estimators with subsampling of non-respondents. Data Quality Control. Theory and Pragmatics (Gunar e. Liepins and V.R.R. Uppuluri, Eds. Marcel Dekker, New York, 191-208.

Notes

2015

This page is intentionally left blank



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Non-Local Solution of Mixed Integral Equation with Singular Kernel

By M. A. Abdou, S. A. Raad & W. Wahied

Alexandria University, Egypt

Abstract- In this paper, we consider a non-local mixed integral equation in position and time in the space 2L 1,1 C 0,7;7. Then, using a quadratic numerical method, we have a system of Fredholm integral equations (SFIEs), where the existence of a unique solution is considered. Moreover, we consider Product Nystrom method (PNM), as a famous method to solve the singular integral equations, to obtain an algebraic system. Finally, some numerical results are considered, and the error estimate, in each case, is computed.

Keywords: non-local solution, fredholm-volterra integral equation, system of fredholm integral equations, weakly kernel, algebraic system.

GJSFR-F Classification : 45B05, 45G10, 60R

NON LOCALSO LUTIONOFMIXE DINTE GRALE QUATIONWITH SINGULARKERNE L

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. M. A. Abdou, S. A. Raad & W. Wahied. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.









 ${
m R}_{
m ef}$

Non-Local Solution of Mixed Integral Equation with Singular Kernel

M. A. Abdou $^{\alpha}\!,$ S. A. Raad $^{\sigma}$ & W. Wahied $^{\rho}$

Abstract- In this paper, we consider a non-local mixed integral equation in position and time in the space $L_2[-1,1] \times C[0,T]; T < 1$. Then, using a quadratic numerical method, we have a system of Fredholm integral equations (SFIEs), where the existence of a unique solution is considered. Moreover, we consider Product Nystrom method (PNM), as a famous method to solve the singular integral equations, to obtain an algebraic system. Finally, some numerical results are considered, and the error estimate, in each case, is computed.

Keywords: non-local solution, fredholm-volterra integral equation, system of fredholm integral equations, weakly kernel, algebraic system.

I. INTRODUCTION

The integral equations have received considerable interest of many applications in different mathematical areas of sciences. Therefore, the authors established many analytic and numeric methods to obtain the solutions of the integral equations. For some works, the reader can forward to the following references [1-5]. For the analytical methods, one can use degenerate kernel method, Cauchy method (singular integral method), Laplace transformation method, Fourier transformation method, potential theory method, and Krien's method. More information for the analytic methods can be found in Muskhelishvili [6], Popov [7], Tricomi [8], Hochstad [9] and Green [10]. More recently, since analytical methods on practical problems often fail, numerical solutions of these equations are much studied subjected of numerous works. The interested reader should consult the fine exposition by Atkinson [11], Delves and Mohamed [12], Golberg [13] and Linz [14] for some different numerical methods. In [15] a mixed integral equation in one-dimensional is considered, under certain conditions, and the solution in a series form is obtained. In addition, a mixed integral equation of the second kind, when the Fredholm kernel takes a logarithmic form is discussed and solved in [16]. In [17] Kauthen used a collection method to solve the mixed integral equation with continuous kernel, numerically.

Consider the mixed integral equation of the second kind:

$$\mu\phi(x,t) = f(x,y) - H(x,t,\phi(x,t)) + \lambda \int_{-1}^{1} k(|x-y|)\phi(y,t)dy + \lambda \int_{0}^{t} F(|t-\tau|)\phi(x,\tau)d\tau.$$
(1)

Author α: Department of Mathematics, Faculty of Education Alexandria University Egypt. e-mail: abdella_777@yahoo.com, Author σ: Department of Mathematics, Faculty Applied Sciences, Umm Al– Qura University. e-mail: saraad@uqu.edu.sa, Author ρ: Department of Mathematics, Faculty of Science, Damanhour University Egypt. e-mail: wafaa wahied@yahoo.com
The given two continuous function f(x, y) and $H(x, t, \phi(x, t))$ define in the Banach space $L_2[-1,1] \times C[0,T]$, $0 \le t \le T < 1$, where the first function is called the free term and the second function is known as the memory of the integral equation. The known functions k(|x - y|) and $F(t, \tau)$ represent the kernels of Fredholm and Volterra integral terms, respectively. The unknown function $\phi(x, t)$ represents the solution of (1). The constant λ may be complex, has a physical meaning and μ , defines the kind of integral equation.

In order to guarantee the existence and uniqueness solution of Eq.(1), we assume the following conditions:

(i) The given function $H(x, t, \phi(x, t))$ with its partial derivatives with respect to position and time is continuous in the space $L_2[\Omega] \times C[0,T]$, for the constant $L > L_1$ and $L > L_2$ satisfies the following conditions:

$$(i a) \left| H\left(x, t, \phi(x, t)\right) \right| \leq \mathcal{L}_1 \left| \phi(x, t) \right| \quad (i b) \left| H\left(x, t, \phi(x, t)\right) - H\left(x, t, \psi(x, t)\right) \right| \leq \mathcal{L}_2 \left| \phi(x, t) - \psi(x, t) \right|$$

Where the norm is defined as $\|\phi(x,t)\| = \max_{0 \le t \le T} \int_{0}^{t} \left[\int_{-1}^{1} |\phi(x,\tau)|^2 dx\right]^{1/2} d\tau.$

- (ii) The Fredholm kernel satisfies $\left[\int_{-1}^{1}\int_{-1}^{1}k\left(|x-y|\right)^{2}dydx\right] = M^{2}$, (*M* is a constant).
- (iii) The discontinuous function $F(|t \tau|)$ is absolutely integrable with respect to τ for all

$$0 \le t \le T < 1$$
, and satisfies $\int_{0}^{t} F(|t - \tau|) d\tau = N$, (*N* is constant).

(iv) The given function f(x,t) with its partial derivatives with respect to position x and time t are continuous in the space $L_2[-1,1] \times C[0,T]$ and its norm is defined as

$$||f(x,t)|| = \max_{0 \le t \le T} \left| \int_{0}^{t} \left\{ \int_{-1}^{1} f^{2}(x,\tau) dx \right\}^{\frac{1}{2}} d\tau \right| = V = \cos \tan t.$$

a) Theorem 1 (without proof): If the conditions (i) –(iii) are satisfied, then Eq. (1) has a unique solution $\phi(x,t)$ in the space $L_2[-1,1] \times C[0,T]$ inside the sphere of radius ρ such that:

$$\rho = V / [\mu - (L + |\lambda|M + |\lambda|TN)], (L + |\lambda|M + |\lambda|TN) < \mu. \Box$$
(2)

In the remainder, of this paper a suitable quadratic numerical method is used to reduce the mixed integral equation into **SFIEs** of the second kind. Then using PNM, as a suitable numerical method to solve the singular integral equations, the **SFIEs** will reduce to an algebraic system. Finally, many numerical results are calculated when the kernel takes a logarithmic form and Carleman function forms. Moreover, the error estimate, in each case, is computed.

II. System of Fredholm Integral Equations

In this section, a quadratic numerical method is used; see Atkinson [11], Delves and Mohamed [12], to obtain **SFIEs** of the second kind, where the existence and uniqueness of the integral

2015

Year 82

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I

 $R_{\rm ef}$

system are considered. Moreover, the equivalence between the F-VIE and the SFIEs is obtained.

For this, we divide the interval [0,T] into *m* subintervals, by means of the points $0 = t_0 < t_1 < ... < t_m = T$, where $t = t_i$, $\tau = t_j$, i, j = 0, 1, 2, ..., m, then using the quadrature formula. The formula (1) can be adapted in the following form

$$\mu_{i}\phi_{i}(x) = f_{i}(x) - H_{i}(x,\phi_{i}(x)) + \lambda \sum_{j=0}^{i-1} \omega_{j}F_{i,j}\phi_{j}(x) + \lambda \int_{-1}^{1} k(|x-y|)\phi_{i}(y)dy, \qquad i = 0, 1, 2, ..., m.$$
(3)

Here, we used the following nations:

 N_{otes}

$$\phi(x,t_{i}) = \phi_{i}(x), \ H(x,t_{i},\phi(x,t_{i})) = H_{i}(x,\phi_{i}(x)); \ F(|t_{i}-t_{j}|) = F_{i,j}; \ \mu_{i} = (\mu - \omega_{i}F_{i,i}),$$

$$f(x,t_{i}) = f_{i}(x); \qquad \omega_{j} = \begin{cases} h_{j}/2 & j = 0, \ j = i \\ h_{j} & 0 < j < i \end{cases}.$$

Here, $h_i = \max_{0 \le j \le m} (t_{j+1} - t_j), h_i$ is the step size of integration, and ω_j are the weights,

The value of *i* and *p* depend on the number of derivative of $v(t, \tau)$ with respect to *t* for all $\tau \in [0,T]$. Here, we neglect the term of the error of the quadratic numerical method $0(h_i^{p+1})$. If in (3) $\mu = \omega_i F_{i,i}$, we have homogeneous **SFIEs**. While, the system is nonhomogeneous if $\mu_i = (\mu - \omega_i F_{i,i}) \neq 0$.

Definition 1: The estimate error $R_{m,i}$, of the quadratic method, is determined by the relation

$$R_{m,i} = \left| \int_{0}^{t} F\left(\left| t_{i} - t_{j} \right| \right) \phi(x,\tau) d\tau - \sum_{j=0}^{i} \omega_{j} F_{i,j} \phi_{j}(x) \right|, \qquad i = 1, 2, ..., m . \square$$
(4)

Remark1: Consider $\Phi(x) = \{\phi_0(x), \phi_1(x), ..., \phi_i(x), ...\}$ be the set of all continuous functions in E, where $\phi_i(x) \in L_2[-1,1]$ for all *i*, and define on *E* the norm by

$$\|\phi\|_{E} = \max_{i} \left[\int_{-1}^{1} |\phi_{i}(x)|^{2} dx \right]^{\frac{1}{2}} = \max_{i} \|\phi_{i}\|_{L_{2}[\Omega]} , \forall i.$$
 (5)

Then, *E* is a Banach space. \square

In order to guarantee the existence of a unique solution of (3) in the Banach space E, we assume the following:

(1).
$$\max_{j} \sum_{j=0}^{i-1} \left| \omega_{j} F_{i,j} \right| \le N^{*}, \quad (2). \left[\int_{-1-1}^{1} \left| k \left(\left| x - y \right| \right) \right|^{2} dy dx \right] = M^{2}, \quad (3). \quad \left\| f \right\|_{E} = \max_{i} \left\| f_{i} \right\| = V^{*}, \quad \forall i.$$

(4). The functions $H_i(x, \phi_i(x))$, for the constants $L^* > L_1^*$ and $L^* > L_2^*$ satisfies the following conditions:

$$(4a).\left|H_{i}\left(x,\phi_{i}\left(x\right)\right)\right| \leq L_{1}^{*}\left|\phi_{i}\left(x\right)\right|, \quad (4b).\left|H_{i}\left(x,\phi_{i}\left(x\right)\right)-H_{i}\left(x,\psi_{i}\left(x\right)\right)\right| \leq L_{2}^{*}\left|\phi_{i}\left(x\right)-\psi_{i}\left(x\right)\right|$$

b) Theorem 2 (without proof): The SFIEs (4) have a unique solution $\phi_i(x)$ in the Banach space E under the conditions:

$$|\mu^{*}| \leq V^{*} / [1 - (L^{*} + |\lambda|N^{*} + |\lambda|M)]; \quad \mu^{*} = \min_{i} |\mu_{i}|. \square$$
(6)

III. PRODUCT NYSTROM METHOD

In this section, we discuss the numerical solution of Eq. (3), when the kernel of position has a singular term, using **PNM**, see [11, 12].

For this, write the singular kernel of (3) in the form

$$k\left(\left|x-y\right|\right) = \overline{k\left(\left|x-y\right|\right)}\ell(x,y) \tag{7}$$

Where, $\overline{k(|x - y|)}$ is a badly behavior, while $\ell(x, y)$ well behavior. In view of (7), the **SFIEs** (3), can be adapted in the form

$$\mu_{i}\phi_{i,p} = f_{i,p} - H_{i,p}\left(\phi_{i,p}\right) + \lambda \sum_{j=0}^{i-1} \omega_{j} F_{i,j}\phi_{j,p} + \lambda \sum_{q=0}^{N} w_{p,q}\ell_{p,q}\phi_{i,q}, i = 1, 2, ..., N.$$
(8)

Where, we use the following definitions $\phi_i(x_p) = \phi_{i,p}$; $H_i(x_p, \phi_i(x_p)) = H_{i,p}(\phi_{i,p})$: $\ell(x_p, x_q) = \ell_{p,q} x_p = y_p = -1 + ph_1, p = 0, 1, ..., N$ with $h_1 = \frac{2}{N}, N$ even.

In addition, the weight terms $w_{p,q}$ are given by, see [12],

$$w_{p,0} = \beta_{p,1}, \quad w_{p,2q+1} = -2\gamma_{p,q+1}, \quad w_{p,2q} = \alpha_{pq} + \beta_{p,q+1}, \qquad w_{p,N} = \alpha_{p,N/2}.$$
 (9)

$$\begin{aligned} \alpha_{p,q} &= \frac{h_1}{2} \int_0^2 \xi \left(\xi - 1\right) \overline{k \left(\left|y_p - (y_{2q-2} + \xi h_1)\right|\right)} d\xi, \quad \beta_{p,q} = \frac{h_1}{2} \int_0^2 (\xi - 1) \left(\xi - 2\right) \overline{k \left(\left|y_p - (y_{2q-2} + \xi h_1)\right|\right)} d\xi, \\ \gamma_{p,q} &= \frac{h_1}{2} \int_0^2 \xi \left(2 - \xi\right) \overline{k \left(\left|y_p - (y_{2q-2} + \xi h_1)\right|\right)} d\xi. \end{aligned}$$

Here, in (9), we introduce the change of variable $y = y_{2q-2} + \xi h_1$, $0 \le \xi \le 2$ Definition 2: The relation between the estimate local error $R_{N,q}$ and Eq. (8) is

$$R_{N,q} = \left| \int_{-1}^{1} k(x, y) \phi_i(y) dy - \sum_{q=0}^{N} w_{pq} \ell_{p,q} \phi_{i,q} \right|. \square$$
(10)

Definition 3: The **PNM** is said to be convergent of order r in the interval [-1,1], if and only if for sufficiently large N, there exists a constant s > 0 independent of N such that

$$\left|\phi_{i}\left(x\right)-\left(\phi_{i}\left(x\right)\right)_{N}\right\|_{\infty} \leq sN^{-r} . \Box$$

$$\tag{11}$$

In order to guarantee the existence of unique solution of the NAS (8) in the Banach space ℓ_{∞} , we assume the following conditions:

12.

L. M. Delves and J.L. Mohamed, Computational Methods for Integral Equations.

Phila-delphia, 1985

$$(a) \max_{j} \sum_{j=0}^{i-1} \left| \omega_{j} F_{i,j} \right| \le N^{*}; \quad (b) \sup_{q} \sum_{q=0}^{N} \left| w_{p,q} \ell_{p,q} \right| \le c ; \quad (c) \quad \left\| f \right\|_{\ell_{\infty}} = \sup_{i,p} \left| f_{i,p} \right| = V_{1}^{*} \quad (N^{*}, V_{1}^{*}, c \text{ constants}).$$

(d) For the constants $L' > L'_1$ and $L' > L'_2$, $H_{i,p}(\phi_{i,p})$ satisfies the conditions:

$$(d.1) \left| H_{i,p}\left(\phi_{i,p}\right) \right| \le L_{1}' \left| \phi_{i,p} \right|, \quad (d.2) \left| H_{i,p}\left(\phi_{i,p}\right) - H_{i,p}\left(\psi_{i,p}\right) \right| \le L_{2}' \left| \phi_{i,p} - \psi_{i,p} \right|.$$

a) Theorem3 (without proof): The NAS (8) has a unique solution $\phi_{i,p}$ in the space ℓ_{∞} ; $\|\phi\|_{\ell_{\infty}} = \sup_{i,p} |\phi_{i,p}|$, under the following conditions

$$\|\phi_{i,p}\| \leq V^* / [\mu^* - (L' + |\lambda|N^* + |\lambda|c)]; \quad \mu^* = \min_i |\mu_i|. \square$$
(12)

The equivalence between the NAS (8) and the SFIEs (3) is satisfies if:

$$\sum_{q=0}^{N} w_{p,q} \ell_{p,q} \phi_i(qh_1) \to \int_{-1}^{1} k(x, y) \phi_i(y) dy (N \to \infty).$$

Theorem 4: Under the conditions of theorem3, the sequence of functions, $\{\Phi_N\} = \{(\phi_{i,p})_N\}$, of (10) convergence uniformly to the solution $\Phi = \{\phi_{i,p}\}$ of (3) in the space ℓ_{∞} .

Proof: From Eq. (8), we write

$$\left|\phi_{i,p} - (\phi_{i,p})_{N}\right| \leq \frac{1}{|\mu_{i}|} \left\{ \left|H_{i,p}\left(\phi_{i,p}\right) - H_{i,p}\left(\left(\phi_{i,p}\right)_{N}\right)\right| + |\lambda| \sum_{j=0}^{i-1} |\omega_{j}F_{i,j}| \left|\phi_{j,p} - (\phi_{j,p})_{N}\right| + |\lambda| \sum_{q=0}^{i-1} |w_{p,q}\ell_{p,q}| \left|\phi_{i,q} - (\phi_{i,q})_{N}\right| \right\}.$$
(13)

Using the conditions (a-d) of theorem 3, and using condition (3) of theorem 2, the above inequality can be adapted in the form

$$\sup_{i,p} \left| \phi_{i,p} - \left(\phi_{i,p} \right)_N \right| \le \sigma \left\| \Phi - \Phi_N \right\|_{\ell_{\infty}}, \ \sigma = \frac{\left(L' + |\lambda| N^* + |\lambda| c \right)}{\mu^*} < 1.$$

Hence, we have $\left\| \Phi - \Phi_N \right\|_{\ell_{\infty}} \to 0 \text{ as } N \to \infty$.

Definition 4: The estimate total error of **PNM**, $R_{m,N} = R_{m,i} + R_{N,q}$ of Eq.(1) is determined by the following relation

$$R_{m,N} = \left| \int_{-1}^{1} k(x,y) \phi(y,t) dy + \int_{0}^{t} F(t,\tau) \phi(x,\tau) d\tau - \sum_{q=0}^{N} w_{p,q} \ell_{p,q} \phi_{i,q} - \sum_{j=0}^{i} \omega_{j} F_{i,j} \phi_{j,p} \right|.$$
(14)

•The equivalence between the NAS and F-VIE:

When $m, N \to \infty$, the sum

$$\sum_{q=0}^{N} w_{pq} \ell_{p,q} \phi_{i,q} + \sum_{j=0}^{i} \omega_{j} v_{ij} \phi_{j,p} \rightarrow \int_{-1}^{1} k \left(\left| x - y \right| \right) \phi(y,t) dy + \int_{0}^{t} F(t,\tau) \phi(x,\tau) d\tau.$$

Notes

Then the solution of the NAS (8) becomes the solution of F-VIE (1).

Theorem 5: if the conditions (i) and (ii) of theorem1 are satisfied, then the sequence of functions $\{\Phi_{m,N}\} = \{\phi_{m,N}(x,t)\}$ convergence uniformly to the exact solution $\Phi = \phi(x,t)$ of Eq. (1)) in the space $L_2[-1,1] \times C[0,T]$.

Proof: the formula (1) with its approximation solution gives

$$\mu \left\| \Phi - \Phi_{m,N} \right\| \leq \left\| H\left(x,t,\phi(x,t)\right) - H\left(x,t,\phi_{m,N}\left(x,t\right)\right) \right\| + |\lambda| \left\| \int_{-1}^{1} \left| k\left(|x-y| \right) \right| \left| \phi(y,t) - \phi_{m,N}\left(y,t\right) \right| dy \right\| +$$

$$|\lambda| \left\| \int_{0}^{t} |F(t,\tau)| \left| \phi(x,\tau) - \phi_{m,N}\left(x,\tau\right) \right| d\tau \right\|.$$

$$(19)$$

Using $|F(t,\tau)| \le N$, $F(t,\tau)$ is continuous, then with the aid of conditions (i-2), (ii) then, applying Cauchy Schwarz inequality, the above inequality becomes

$$\mu \left\| \Phi - \Phi_{m,N} \right\| \leq \xi \left\| \Phi - \Phi_{m,N} \right\|, \quad \xi = \left(\mathcal{L}_2 + |\lambda| NT + |\lambda| M \right) < 1.$$

Hence, we have $\left\| \Phi - \Phi_{m,N} \right\|_{L_{1}[\Omega] \times C[0,T]} \to 0 \text{ as } m, N \to \infty.$

Corollary 2: the total error $R_{m,N}$ satisfies $\lim_{m \to \infty} R_{m,N} = 0$.

IV. APPLICATIONS

Assume the NF-VIE of the second kind:

$$\phi(x,t) = f(x,t) - H(x,t,\phi(x,t)) + \lambda \int_{-1}^{1} k(|x-y|) \phi(y,t) \, dy + \lambda \int_{0}^{t} F(t,\tau) \, \phi(x,\tau) \, d\tau$$

Where the kernel of Fredholm term has Carleman $k(|x - y|) = |x - y|^{-v}$, $0 < v < \frac{1}{2}$, and Logarithmic $k(|x - y|) = \log|x - y|$ kernel, the historical function $H(x, t, \phi(x, t))$ take a linear form $(x,t) t^2$, and a nonlinear form $\phi^2(x,t)$, the kernel of Volterra term $F(t,\tau) =$ $t \tau^2$, $\lambda = 0.01$ and the exact solution : $\phi(x, t) = x^2 t^2$. Applying **PNM**, the results are obtained numerically by Maple 12 software, for t = 0.0008, 0.05, 0.8, with $\alpha = 0.2$, 0.3 and 0.4. The interval [-1,1] is divided into N = 21 unites.

Application 1: When the singular kernel takes the Carleman function form

$$k(|x-y|) = |x-y|^{-v}$$
, $0 < v < \frac{1}{2}$

Case 1: $H(x,t,\phi(x,t)) = t \phi(x,t)$,

Here, the integral equation (1) takes the linear form

$$\delta(t)\phi(x,t) = f(x,t) + \lambda \int_{-1}^{1} k(|x-y|) \phi(y,t) \, dy + \lambda \int_{0}^{t} F(t,\tau) \phi(x,\tau) \, d\tau; \quad \delta = (1-t)$$

Notes

Table (1)

(1-i) T=0.0008

Notes

x	ΕX	$\alpha = 0.2$		$\alpha =$	0.3	lpha = 0.4		
	L/X.	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	
-1	6.400E-07	6.400E-07	0.000E+00	6.400E-07	4.000E-16	6.400E-07	5.000E-16	
-0.8	4.096E-07	4.096E-07	1.000E-16	4.096E-07	3.000E-16	4.096E-07	2.000E-16	
-0.6	2.304E-07	2.304E-07	3.000E-16	2.304E-07	2.000E-16	2.304E-07	1.000E-16	
-0.4	1.024E-07	1.024E-07	1.000E-16	1.024E-07	0.000E-00	1.024E-07	1.000E-16	
-0.2	2.560E-08	2.560E-08	5.000E-17	2.560E-08	4.000E-17	2.560E-08	1.000E-17	
0	0.000E-00	5.200E-18	5.200E-18	2.200E-18	2.200E-18	-7.400E-18	7.400E-18	
0.2	2.560E-08	2.560E-08	3.000E-17	2.560E-08	2.000E-17	2.560E-08	2.000E-17	
0.4	1.024E-07	1.024E-07	1.000E-16	1.024E-07	0.000E-00	1.024E-07	1.000E-16	
0.6	2.304E-07	2.304E-07	3.000E-16	2.304E-07	2.000E-16	2.304E-07	1.000E-16	
0.8	4.096E-07	4.096E-07	0.000E+00	4.096E-07	0.000E-00	4.096E-07	0.000E+00	
1	6.400E-07	6.400E-07	3.000E-16	6.400E-07	3.000E-16	6.400E-07	5.000E-16	

Table (2)

(1-ii) T=0.05

v	EV	$\alpha = 0.2$		α =	0.3	$\alpha = 0.4$		
л	EA.	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	
-1	2.500E-03	2.500E-03	5.000E-12	2.500E-03	6.000E-12	2.500E-03	4.000E-12	
-0.8	1.600E-03	1.600E-03	2.000E-12	1.600E-03	4.000E-12	1.600E-03	2.000E-12	
-0.6	9.000E-04	9.000E-04	1.800E-12	9.000E-04	1.600E-12	9.000E-06	8.910E-12	
-0.4	4.000E-04	4.000E-04	9.000E-13	4.000E-04	8.000E-13	4.000E-04	8.000E-13	
-0.2	1.000E-04	1.000E-04	2.000E-13	1.000E-04	2.000E-13	1.000E-04	3.000E-13	
0	0.000E+00	3.060E-14	3.060E-14	3.160E-14	3.160E-14	3.450E-14	3.450E-14	
0.2	1.000E-04	1.000E-04	2.000E-13	1.000E-04	2.000E-13	1.000E-04	3.000E-13	
0.4	4.000E-04	4.000E-04	9.000E-13	4.000E-04	1.000E-12	4.000E-04	7.000E-13	
0.6	9.000E-04	9.000E-04	1.900E-12	9.000E-04	1.700E-12	9.000E-04	1.500E-12	
0.8	1.600E-03	1.600E-03	3.000E-12	1.600E-03	3.000E-12	1.600E-03	2.000E-12	
1	2.500E-03	2.500E-03	5.000E-12	2.500E-03	6.000E-12	2.500E-03	4.000E-12	

(1-iii) T=0.8

Table (3)

· ·								
v	FY	$\alpha =$	0.2	α =	= 0.3	lpha = 0.4		
Л	LA.	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	ERR APP 39213E-05 0.640063992	ERR	
-1	0.64	0.64006387	6.38739E-05	0.640063922	6.39213E-05	0.640063992	6.39914E-05	
-0.8	0.4096	0.409641023	4.10232E-05	0.409641088	4.10877E-05	0.409641183	4.11831E-05	
-0.6	0.2304	0.230423216	2.32163E-05	0.230423263	2.32632E-05	0.230423329	2.33291E-05	
-0.4	0.1024	0.10241049	1.04902E-05	0.102410519	1.05193E-05	0.102410558	1.05578E-05	
-0.2	2.56E-02	2.56E-02	2.85211E-06	2.56E-02	2.86893E-06	2.56E-02	2.88919E-06	
0	0	3.06E-07	3.05785E-07	3.18E-07	3.18284E-07	3.32E-07	3.32246E-07	
0.2	2.56E-02	2.56E-02	2.85211E-06	2.56E-02	2.86892E-06	2.56E-02	2.88918E-06	
0.4	0.1024	0.10241049	1.04901E-05	0.102410519	1.05191E-05	0.102410558	1.05577E-05	
0.6	0.2304	0.230423217	2.32164E-05	0.230423263	2.32633E-05	0.230423329	2.33293E-05	
0.8	0.4096	0.409641023	4.10228E-05	0.409641088	4.10877E-05	0.409641183	4.11832E-05	
1	0.64	0.640063874	6.38738E-05	0.640063922	6.39213E-05	0.640063992	6.39915E-05	

Year 2015

Case 2: When the non-local term is nonlinear $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) = \phi^2(x, t)$

Table (4)

(2-i) T=0.0008

v	EV	$\alpha = 0.2$		α =	= 0.3	lpha = 0.4		
л	EA.	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	
-1	6.400E-07	6.351E-07	4.901E-09	6.344E-07	5.620E-09	6.333E-07	6.680E-09	
-0.8	4.096E-07	4.043E-07	5.290E-09	4.033E-07	6.263E-09	4.019E-07	7.688E-09	
-0.6	2.304E-07	2.253E-07	5.085E-09	2.246E-07	5.781E-09	2.236E-07	6.753E-09	
-0.4	1.024E-07	9.757E-08	4.828E-09	9.715E-08	5.249E-09	9.660E-08	5.804E-09	
-0.2	2.560E-08	2.096E-08	4.640E-09	2.073E-08	4.875E-09	2.045E-08	5.153E-09	
0	0.000E+00	4.573E-09	4.573E-09	4.742E-09	4.742E-09	4.925E-09	4.925E-09	
0.2	2.560E-08	2.096E-08	4.640E-09	2.073E-08	4.874E-09	2.045E-08	5.152E-09	
0.4	1.024E-07	9.758E-08	4.823E-09	9.716E-08	5.241E-09	9.661E-08	5.792E-09	
0.6	2.304E-07	2.253E-07	5.064E-09	2.247E-07	5.748E-09	2.237E-07	6.708E-09	
0.8	4.096E-07	4.044E-07	5.233E-09	4.034E-07	6.176E-09	4.020E-07	7.573E-09	
1	6.400E-07	6.354E-07	4.563E-09	6.350E-07	4.959E-09	6.345E-07	5.485E-09	

Table (5)

(2-ii) T=0.05

(2-iii) T=0.8

x	FX	lpha = 0.2		$\alpha =$	0.3	$\alpha = 0.4$		
Λ	LA.	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	APP	ERR	
-1	2.5E-03	2.481E-03	1.905E-05	2.478E-03	2.185E-05	2.474E-03	2.597E-05	
-0.8	1.6E-03	1.579E-03	2.060E-05	1.576E-03	2.439E-05	1.570E-03	2.994E-05	
-0.6	9.0E-04	8.802E-04	1.983E-05	8.775E-04	2.254E-05	8.737E-04	2.633E-05	
-0.4	4.0E-04	3.812E-04	1.885E-05	3.795E-04	2.049E-05	3.773E-04	2.265E-05	
-0.2	1.0E-04	8.188E-05	1.812E-05	8.096E-05	1.904E-05	7.988E-05	2.012E-05	
0	0.0E+00	1.786E-05	1.786E-05	1.853E-05	1.853E-05	1.924E-05	1.924E-05	
0.2	1.0E-04	8.188E-05	1.812E-05	8.096E-05	1.904E-05	7.988E-05	2.012E-05	
0.4	4.0E-04	3.812E-04	1.882E-05	3.795E-04	2.046E-05	3.774E-04	2.261E-05	
0.6	9.0E-04	8.803E-04	1.975E-05	8.776E-04	2.241E-05	8.738E-04	2.616E-05	
0.8	1.6E-03	1.580E-03	2.038E-05	1.576E-03	2.405E-05	1.571E-03	2.949E-05	
1	2.5E-03	2.482E-03	1.774E-05	2.481E-03	1.928E-05	2.479E-03	2.132E-05	

Table (6)

v	EV	$\alpha = 0.2$		α =	0.3		$\alpha = 0.4$		
Λ	EA.	APP	ERR	APP		ERR	APP	ERR	
-1	0.64	0.63788999	0.00211002	0.637573604		0.002426397	0.637107531	0.00289247	
-0.8	0.4096	0.40671993	0.00288007	0.406183063		0.003416937	0.405396058	0.004203942	
-0.6	0.2304	0.22693220	0.00346780	0.226453	153	0.003946847	0.225783412	0.004616588	
-0.4	0.1024	0.09838890	0.00401110	0.098036574		0.004363426	0.097572594	0.004827406	
-0.2	2.56E-02	2.12E-02	0.00443337	2.09E-02		0.004658686	2.07E-02	0.004925819	
0	0	4.60E-03	0.00459856	4.77E-03		0.004769697	4.95E-03	0.004954065	
0.2	2.56E-02	2.12E-02	0.00443282	2.09E-02		0.004657871	2.07E-02	0.004924744	
0.4	0.1024	0.09839359	0.00400641	0.098043649		0.004356351	0.097582076	0.004817924	
0.6	0.2304	0.22694706	0.00345294	0.226475929		0.003924072	0.225814449	0.004585551	
0.8	0.4096	0.40675174	0.00284827	0.406231277		0.003368724	0.405460083	0.004139917	
1	0.64	0.63803898	0.00196103	0.637865533		0.002134467	0.637635663	0.002364338	

Notes

Application 2: When the singular kernel takes the logarithmic function

 $k(|x - y|) = \ln|x - y|$

Table (7)

T=0.05

Case 3: $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) = t^2 \phi(x, t)$

T=0.0008

Ν	ot	es

v	T=0.0008			T=0.05			T=0.8			
Л	EX	APP	ERR	EX	APP	ERR	EX	APP	ERR	
-1	6.400E-07	6.400E-07	6.000E-16	2.5E-03	2.500E-03	4.000E-12	6.400E-01	0.64006336	6.33562E-05	
-0.8	4.096E-07	4.096E-07	2.000E-16	1.6E-03	1.600E-03	2.000E-12	4.096E-01	0.40964041	4.04056E-05	
-0.6	2.304E-07	2.304E-07	3.000E-16	9.0E-04	9.000E-04	1.000E-12	2.304E-01	0.23042266	2.26594E-05	
-0.4	1.024E-07	1.024E-07	1.000E-16	4.0E-04	4.000E-04	7.000E-13	1.024E-01	0.10241001	1.00122E-05	
-0.2	2.560E-08	2.560E-08	0.000E-00	1.0E-04	1.000E-04	0.000E+00	2.560E-02	2.56E-02	2.43323E-06	
0	0.000E-00	3.605E-18	3.605E-18	0.0E+00	2.703EI-5	2.703E-15	0.000E-00	9.17E-08	9.17299E-08	
0.2	2.560E-08	2.560E-08	1.000E-17	1.0E-04	1.000E-04	7.000E-14	2.560E-02	2.56E-02	2.43325E-06	
0.4	1.024E-07	1.024E-07	2.000E-16	4.0E-04	4.000E-04	5.000E-13	1.024E-01	0.10241001	1.00122E-05	
0.6	2.304E-07	2.304E-07	0.00E+00	9.0E-04	9.000E-04	1.000E-12	2.304E-01	0.23042266	2.26595E-05	
0.8	4.096E-07	4.096E-07	1.000E-16	1.6E-03	1.600E-03	3.000E-12	4.096E-01	0.40964041	4.04057E-05	
1	6.400E-07	6.400E-07	5.000E-16	2.5E-03	2.500E-03	4.000E-12	6.400E-01	0.64006336	6.33562E-05	

Table (8)

Case 4: $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) = \phi^{2}(x, t)$

x	T=0.0008				T=0.05		T=0.8		
л	EX	APP	ERR	EX	APP	ERR	EX	APP	ERR
-1	6.400E-07	6.388E-07	1.189E-09	2.500E-03	2.495E-03	4.621E-06	6.400E-01	6.395E-01	4.816E-04
-0.8	4.096E-07	4.084E-07	1.229E-09	1.600E-03	1.595E-03	4.785E-06	4.096E-01	4.090E-01	6.464E-04
-0.6	2.304E-07	2.300E-07	4.412E-10	9.000E-04	8.983E-04	1.720E-06	2.304E-01	2.301E-01	2.804E-04
-0.4	1.024E-07	1.029E-07	4.730E-10	4.000E-04	4.018E-04	1.846E-06	1.024E-01	1.028E-01	4.066E-04
-0.2	2.560E-08	2.675E-08	1.149E-09	1.000E-04	1.045E-04	4.487E-06	2.560E-02	2.670E-02	1.097E-03
0	0.000E+00	1.394E-09	1.394E-09	0.000E+00	5.447E-06	5.447E-06	0.00E+00	1.394E-03	1.394E-03
0.2	2.560E-08	2.675E-08	1.149E-09	1.000E-04	1.045E-04	4.487E-06	2.560E-02	2.670E-02	1.097E-03
0.4	1.024E-07	1.029E-07	4.730E-10	4.000E-04	4.018E-04	1.846E-06	1.024E-01	1.028E-01	4.066E-04
0.6	2.304E-07	2.300E-07	4.412E-10	9.000E-04	8.983E-04	1.720E-06	2.304E-01	2.301E-01	2.804E-04
0.8	4.096E-07	4.084E-07	1.229E-09	1.600E-03	1.595E-03	4.785E-06	4.096E-01	4.090E-01	6.464E-04
1	6.400E-07	6.388E-07	1.189E-09	2.500E-03	2.495E-03	4.621E-06	6.400E-01	6.395E-01	4.816E-04

V. CONCLUSIONS

•The non-local term is called the histories of the problem and is considered with negative sign

I- For the Carleman kernel $k(|x - y|) = |x - y|^{-v}$ and for the linear non-local term

 $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) = t \phi(x, t)$, we have E. Max. and E.Min. respectively, the following:

(i) In Table (1) at T=0.0008: for $\alpha = 0.2$ are respectively 3.000E-16, 0.000E-00. While

for $\alpha = 0.3$ are 4.000E-16 and 0.000E-00. Finally at $\alpha = 0.4$ are 5.000E-16 and 0.000E-00.

(ii) In Table (2) at T=0.005: for $\alpha = 0.2$; 5.000E-12 and 2.000E-13. For $\alpha = 0.3$ are 6.000E-12 and 1.000E-12. While $\propto = 0.4$ are 8.910E-12 and 3.450E-14.

(iii) In Table (3) at T=0.8: for $\alpha = 0.2$; 6.38738E-05 and 3.05785E-07; for $\alpha = 0.3$ are 6.39213E-05 and 1.05193E-05. Finally for $\propto = 0.4$ are 6.39914E-05 and 1.05577E-05.

- **II-** For the Carleman kernel and nonlinear non- local term $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) = \phi^2(x, t)$
- (iv) In Table (4) at T=0.0008: for $\alpha = 0.2$ we obtain 5.290E-09, 4.563E-09. Also, for $\alpha = 0.3$:
- we get 6.263E-09and 4.742E-09. Finally for $\alpha = 0.4$ we have 7.688E-09and 4.925E-09.
- (v) In Table (5) at T=0.005: for $\alpha = 0.2$; 2.060E-05and 1.774E-05. For $\alpha = 0.3$ are 2.439E-05and
- 1.853E-05. For ∝= 0.4 are 2.994E-05 and 1.924E-05.
- (vi) In Table (6) at T=0.8: for $\alpha = 0.2$; 0.00459856 and 0.00196103; for $\alpha = 0.3$ are 0.004769697and 0.002134467. For $\propto = 0.4$ are 0.004954065and 0.002364338.

Notes

III- For a logarithmic kernel $k(|x - y|) = \ln|x - y|$ and linear non-local term $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) =$

 $t^2 \phi(x, t)$ the E. Max. and E. Min are given respectively, as the following:

(vii) In Table (7) at T=0.0008:, we have 6.000E-16 and 0.000E-00. At T=0.005 we have 4.000E-12;

0.000E-00. <u>At T=0. 8</u>, 6.33562E-05, 9.17299E-08.

IV- For a logarithmic and non linear non-local term $H(x, t, \phi(x, t)) = \phi^2(x, t)$

the E. Max. and E.Min are respectively,

(viii) In Table (8) at T=0.0008:, we have 1.229E-09 and 4.412E-10. At T=0.005

5.447E-06; 1.720E-06. <u>At T=0. 8</u>, 4.816E-04, 1.097E-03.

From the above results, we deduce that the error in the linear non-local function is less than

the error in the nonlinear case. This result is true, where the integral equation without non-

local term in the linear case.

References Références Referencias

- 1. C. Constanda, Integral equation of the first kind in plane elasticity, J.Quart. Appl. Math. Vol. LIII No. 4(1995) 783-793.
- 2. E. Venturing, The Galerkin method for singular integral equations revisited. J. Comp. Appl. Math. Vol. 40 (1992) 91-103.
- 3. R. Kangro, P. Oja, Convergence of spline collection for Volterra integral equation, Appl. Num. Math. 58(2008)1434-1447.
- 4. T. Diego, P. Lima, Super convergence of collocation methods for class of weakly singular integral equations, J. Cam. Appl. Math. 218 (2008) 307-316.
- 5. G. A. Anastasia, A. Aral, Generalized Picard singular integrals, Compute. Math. Appl. 57 (2009) 821-830.
- 6. N. I. Muskhelishvili, Singular Integral Equations, Noordhoff (1953).
- 7. G. Ya. Popov, Contact problems for a linearly deformable base, Kiev, Odessa (1982)].
- 8. F. G. Tricomi, Integral equations, N.Y. (1985).
- 9. H. Hochstadt, Integral equations, N.Y. London (1971).
- 10. C. D. Green, Integral equation methods, N.Y. (1969).
- 11. K. E. Atkinson, A Survey of Numerical Method for the Solution of Fredholm Integral Equation of the Second Kind, SIAM, Philadelphia, 1976.
- 12. L. M. Delves and J.L. Mohamed, Computational Methods for Integral Equations, Phila-delphia, 1985.
- 13. M. A. Golberg, Numerical Solution of Integral Equation, Plenum, N. Y. 1990.

- 14. P. Linz, Analytical and Numerical methods for Volterra equations, SIAM, Philadelphia, 1985).
- 15. M. A. Abdou, Fredholm Volterra equation of the first kind and contact problem, Appl. Math. Compute. 125 (2002) 177 -193.
- 16. M. A. Abdou, Fredholm integral equation with potential kernel and its structure resolvent, Appl. Math. Compute. 107 (2000) 169-180.
- 17. J. P. Kauthen, Continuous time collection for Volterra-Fredholm integral equations, Numerische Math. 56 (1989) 409-424.

Notes

This page is intentionally left blank



GLOBAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE FRONTIER RESEARCH: F MATHEMATICS AND DECISION SCIENCES Volume 15 Issue 7 Version 1.0 Year 2015 Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA) Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Thermomechanical Response of Transversely Isotropic Thermoelastic Solids with Two Temperature and without Energy Dissipation Due to Time Harmonic Sources

By Nidhi Sharma, Rajneesh Kumar & Parveen Lata

MM University, India

Abstract- The paper is concerned with two dimensional deformation in a homogeneous, transversely isotropic thermoelastic solids without energy dissipation and with two temperatures due to various sources. Assuming the disturbances to be harmonically time-dependent, the transformed solution is obtained in the frequency domain. The application of a time harmonic concentrated and distributed sources have been considered to show the utility of the solution obtained. The transformed components of displacements, stresses and conductive temperature distribution so obtained are inverted numerically using a numerical inversion technique. Effect of anisotropy and two temperature on the resulting expressions are depicted graphically.

Keywords: transversely isotropic, thermoelastic, laplace transform, fourier transform, concentrated force, distributed sources.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 00A05

THERMOME CHANICALRESPONSE OF TRANSVERSELY ISOTROPIC THERMOELASTICS OLIDSWITH TWO TEMPERATURE AN DWITH OUTENER GYDISSIPATION OUE TO TIMEHARMONIC SOURCES

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :



© 2015. Nidhi Sharma, Rajneesh Kumar & Parveen Lata. This is a research/review paper, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial 3.0 Unported License http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/3.0/), permitting all non commercial use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.









 $R_{\rm ef}$

Dhaliwal, R. S., and Singh, A., Dynamic coupled thermoelasticity, Hindustance

Publisher corp, New Delhi(India), 1980:726.

<u>ю</u>.

Thermomechanical Response of Transversely Isotropic Thermoelastic Solids with Two Temperature and without Energy Dissipation Due to Time Harmonic Sources

Nidhi Sharma ^a, Rajneesh Kumar ^a & Parveen Lata ^p

Abstract- The paper is concerned with two dimensional deformation in a homogeneous, transversely isotropic thermoelastic solids without energy dissipation and with two temperatures due to various sources. Assuming the disturbances to be harmonically time-dependent, the transformed solution is obtained in the frequency domain. The application of a time harmonic concentrated and distributed sources have been considered to show the utility of the solution obtained. The transformed components of displacements, stresses and conductive temperature distribution so obtained are inverted numerically using a numerical inversion technique. Effect of anisotropy and two temperature on the resulting expressions are depicted graphically.

Keywords: transversely isotropic, thermoelastic, laplace transform, fourier transform, concentrated force, distributed sources.

I. INTRODUCTION

Thermoelasticity with two temperatures is one of the non classical theories of thermomechanics of elastic solids. The main difference of this theory with respect to the classical one is a thermal dependence. During the last few decades, an intense amount of attention has been paid to the theories of generalized thermoelasticity as they attempt to overcome the shortcomings of the classical coupled theory of thermoelasticity, i.e., infinite speed of propagation of thermoelasticity disturbances, unsatisfactory response of a solid body to short laser action, and poor description of thermoelastic behaviour at low temperature.

Green and Naghdi [5] and [6] proposed three new thermoelastic theories based on an entropy equality rather than usual entropy inequality and proposed three models which are subsequently referred to as GN-I, II, and III models. The linearised version of model-I corresponds to classical Thermoelastic model. In model -II, the internal rate of production entropy is taken to be identically zero implying no dissipation of thermal energy. This model admits un-damped thermoelastic waves in a thermoelastic material and is best known as theory of thermoelasticity without energy dissipation. The principal feature of this theory is in contrast to classical thermoelasticity associated with Fourier's law of heat conduction, the heat flow does not involve energy dissipation. This theory permits the transmission of heat as thermal waves at finite speed. Model-III includes the previous two models as special cases and admits

Author α: Department of Mathematics, MM University, Mullana, Ambala, Haryana, India. e-mail: nidhi_kuk26@rediffmail.com Author σ: Department of Mathematics, Kurukshetra University, Kurukshetra, Haryana, India. e-mail: rajneesh_kuk@rediffmail.com Author ρ: Department of Basic and Applied Sciences, Pbi University, Patiala, Punjab, India. e-mail: parveenlata@pbi.ac.in

dissipation of energy in general. In context of Green and Naghdi model many applications have been found. Chandrasekharaiah and Srinath [1] discussed the thermoelastic waves without energy dissipation in an unbounded body with a spherical cavity.

Youssef [18] constructed a new theory of generalized thermoelasticity by taking into account two-temperature generalized thermoelasticity theory for a homogeneous and isotropic body without energy dissipation. Youssef [22] also obtained variational principle of two temperature thermoelasticity without energy dissipation. Chen and Gurtin [2], Chen et al. [3] and [4] have formulated a theory of heat conduction in deformable bodies which depends upon two distinct temperatures, the conductive temperature φ and the thermo dynamical temperature T. For time independent situations, the difference between these two temperatures is proportional to the heat supply, and in absence of heat supply, the two temperatures are identical. For time dependent problems, the two temperatures are different, regardless of the presence of heat supply. The two temperatures T, φ and the strain are found to have representations in the form of a travelling wave plus a response, which occurs instantaneously throughout the body.

Ref

<u>-</u>

Chandrasekharaiah,

Ģ

S., and Srinath, K.

ö

Thermoelastic waves without energy

dissipation in an unbounded body with a spherical cavity, The International Journa

of Mathematics and Mathematical Sciences, (2000), 23 (8), 555-562

Warren and Chen [17] investigated the wave propagation in the two temperature theory of thermoelasticity. Quintanilla [16] proved some theorems in thermoelasticity with two temperatures. Youssef AI-Lehaibi [19] and Youssef AI -Harby [20] investigated various problems on the basis of two temperature thermoelasticity. Kumar and Deswal [8] studied the surface wave propagation in a micropolar thermoelastic medium without energy dissipation. Kaushal, Kumar and Miglani [9] discussed response of frequency domain in generalized thermoelasticity with two temperatures. Sharma and Kumar [12] discussed elastodynamic response and interactions of generalised thermoelastic diffusion due to inclined load. Sharma, Kumar and Ram[13] discussed dynamical behaviour of generalized thermoelastic diffusion with two relaxation times in frequency domain. Kumar and Kansal [10] discussed propagation of cylindrical Rayleigh waves in a transversely isotropic thermoelastic diffusive solid half-space. Kumar, Sharma and Garg [11] analyzed effect of two temperature on reflection coefficient in micropolar thermoelastic media with and without energy dissipation. No attempt has been made so far to examine the thermomechanical response in transversely isotropic thermoelastic solid with two temperature and without energy dissipation in frequency domain.

The deformation at any point of the medium is useful to analyze the deformation field around mining tremors and drilling into the crust of earth. It can also contribute to the theoretical consideration of the seismic and volcanic sources since it can account for the deformation field in the entire volume surrounding the source region. The purpose of the present paper is to determine the expression for components of displacement, normal stress, tangential stress and conductive temperature, when the time -harmonic mechanical or thermal source is applied, by applying Integral transform techniques. The present model is useful for understanding the nature of interaction between mechanical and thermal fields since most of the structural elements of heavy industries are often subjected to mechanical and thermal stresses at an elevated temperature.

II. BASIC EQUATIONS

Following Youssef [21] the constitutive relations and field equations in absence of body forces and heat sources are

$$t_{ij} = C_{ijkl} \, e_{kl} - \beta_{ij} \, T \tag{1}$$

$$C_{ijkl} e_{kl,j} - \beta_{ij} T_{,j} = \rho \ddot{u}_i \tag{2}$$

$$K_{ij}\varphi_{,ij} = \beta_{ij}T_0 \dot{e_{ij}} + \rho C_E \ddot{T}$$
(3)

Where

$$T = \varphi - a_{ij} \varphi_{,ij} \tag{4}$$

$$\beta_{ij} = C_{ijkl} \,\alpha_{ij} \tag{5}$$

$$e_{ij} = \frac{1}{2} (u_{i,j} + u_{j,i})$$
 $i, j = 1, 2, 3$ (6)

Here

 $C_{ijkl} (C_{ijkl} = C_{klij} = C_{jikl} = C_{ijlk})$ are elastic parameters, β_{ij} is the thermal tensor, T is the temperature, T_0 is the reference temperature, t_{ij} are the components of stress tensor, e_{kl} are the components of strain tensor, u_i are the displacement components, ρ is the density, C_E is the specific heat, K_{ij} is the materialistic constant, a_{ij} are the two temperature parameters, α_{ij} is the coefficient of linear thermal expansion.

III. Formulation and Solution of the Problem

We consider a homogeneous, transversely isotropic thermoelastic body initially at uniform temperature T_0 . We take a rectangular Cartesian co-ordinate system (x_1, x_2, x_3) with x_3 axis pointing normally into the half space, which is thus represented by $x_3 \ge 0$. We consider the plane such that all particles on a line parallel to x_2 –axis are equally displaced, so that the field component $u_2 = 0$ and u_1, u_3 and φ are independent of x_2 we have used appropriate transformations following Slaughter [14] on the set of equations (1)-(3) to derive the equations for transversely isotropic thermoelastic solid with two temperature and without energy dissipation and we restrict our analysis to the two dimensional problem with

$$\vec{u} = (u_1, 0, u_3) \tag{7}$$

$$c_{11}\frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial x_1^2} + c_{44}\frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial x_3^2} + (c_{13} + c_{44})\frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial x_1 \partial x_3} - \beta_1 \frac{\partial}{\partial x_1} \left\{ \varphi - \left(a_1 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_3^2}\right) \right\} = \rho \frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial t^2} \tag{8}$$

$$(c_{13} + c_{44})\frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial x_1 \partial x_3} + c_{44}\frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial x_1^2} + c_{33}\frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial x_3^2} - \beta_3\frac{\partial}{\partial x_3}\left\{\varphi - \left(a_1\frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3\frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_3^2}\right)\right\} = \rho\frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial t^2}$$
(9)

$$k_1 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_1^2} + k_3 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_3^2} = T_0 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial t^2} \left(\beta_1 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} + \beta_3 \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial x_3} \right) + \rho C_E \frac{\partial^2}{\partial t^2} \left\{ \varphi - \left(a_1 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_3^2} \right) \right\}$$
(10)

$$t_{11} = c_{11}e_{11} + c_{13}e_{33} - \beta_1 T$$

$$t_{33} = c_{13}e_{11} + c_{33}e_{33} - \beta_3 T$$

$$t_{12} = 2c_{44}e_{13}$$
(11)

where

$$e_{11} = \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1}, \qquad e_{33} = \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial x_3}, \qquad e_{13} = \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_3} + \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial x_1} \right), \quad T = \varphi - \left(a_1 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_3^2} \right)$$

$$\beta_{ij} = \beta_i \delta_{ij}, \qquad K_{ij} = K_i \delta_{ij}$$

$$\beta_1 = (c_{11} + c_{12})\alpha_1 + c_{13}\alpha_3, \qquad \beta_3 = 2c_{13}\alpha_1 + c_{33}\alpha_3$$

In the above equations we use the contracting subscript notations $(1 \rightarrow 11, 2 \rightarrow 22, 3 \rightarrow 33, 4 \rightarrow 23, 5 \rightarrow 13, 6 \rightarrow 12)$ to relate

$$c_{ijkl}$$
 to c_{mn} (12)

The initial and regularity conditions are given by $u_1(x_1, x_3, 0) = 0 = \dot{u}_1(x_1, x_3, 0)$ $u_3(x_1, x_3, 0) = 0 = \dot{u}_3(x_1, x_3, 0)$ $\varphi(x_1, x_3, 0) = 0 = \dot{\varphi}(x_1, x_3, 0)$ For $x_3 \ge 0, -\infty < x_1 < \infty$ $u_1(x_1, x_3, t) = u_3(x_1, x_3, t) = \varphi(x_1, x_3, t) = 0$ for t > 0 when $x_3 \to \infty$ Assuming the harmonic behaviour as

 \mathbf{R}_{ef}

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

(13)

(14)

2015

Year

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I

$$(u_1, u_3, \varphi)(x_1, x_3, t) = (u_1, u_3, \varphi)(x_1, x_3)e^{i\omega t}$$
(15)

where ω is the angular frequency.

To facilitate the solution, following dimensionless quantities are introduced:

$$x_{1}^{'} = \frac{x_{1}}{L}, \quad x_{3}^{'} = \frac{x_{3}}{L}, \quad u_{1}^{'} = \frac{\rho c_{1}^{2}}{L\beta_{1}T_{0}}u_{1}, \quad u_{3}^{'} = \frac{\rho c_{1}^{2}}{L\beta_{1}T_{0}}u_{3}, \quad T^{'} = \frac{T}{T_{0}}, \quad t^{'} = \frac{c_{1}}{L}t, \quad t_{33}^{'} = \frac{t_{33}}{\beta_{1}T_{0}}, \quad t_{31}^{'} = \frac{t_{31}}{\beta_{1}T_{0}}, \quad \varphi^{'} = \frac{\varphi}{T_{0}}, \quad a_{1}^{'} = \frac{a_{1}}{L}, \quad a_{3}^{'} = \frac{a_{3}}{L}, \quad F_{1}^{'} = \frac{F_{1}}{\beta_{1}T_{0}}, \quad F_{2}^{'} = \frac{F_{2}}{T_{0}}, \quad \omega^{'} = \frac{\omega}{L}$$
(16)

where $c_1^2 = \frac{c_{11}}{\rho}$ and *L* is a constant of dimension of length.

The equations (8)-(10) with the aid of (12),(15) and (16) recast into the following form (after suppressing the primes)

$$\frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial x_1^2} + \delta_1 \frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial x_3^2} + \delta_2 \frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial x_1 \partial x_3} - \left[1 - \left(a_1 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_3^2} \right) \right] \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial x_1} = -\omega^2 u_1 \tag{17}$$

$$\delta_4 \frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial x_3^2} + \delta_1 \frac{\partial^2 u_3}{\partial x_1^2} + \delta_2 \frac{\partial^2 u_1}{\partial x_1 \partial x_3} - p_5 \left[1 - \left(a_1 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_3^2} \right) \right] \frac{\partial \varphi}{\partial x_3} = -\omega^2 u_3 \tag{18}$$

$$\frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_1^2} + p_3 \frac{\partial^2 \varphi}{\partial x_3^2} + \zeta_1 \omega^2 \frac{\partial u_1}{\partial x_1} + \zeta_2 \omega^2 \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial x_3} = -\zeta_3 \left[1 - \left(a_1 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_1^2} + a_3 \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x_3^2} \right) \right] \omega^2 \varphi$$
(19)

where

1 ... 2 _

$$\delta_1 = \frac{c_{44}}{c_{11}} , \quad \delta_2 = \frac{c_{13} + c_{44}}{c_{11}} , \quad \delta_4 = \frac{c_{33}}{c_{11}} , \quad p_5 = \frac{\beta_3}{\beta_1} , \quad p_3 = \frac{k_3}{k_1}, \quad \zeta_1 = \frac{T_0 \beta_1^2}{k_1 \rho} , \quad \zeta_2 = \frac{T_0 \beta_3 \beta_1}{k_1 \rho} , \quad \zeta_3 = \frac{C_E c_{11}}{k_1 \rho}$$

Applying Fourier transform defined by

$$\hat{f}(\xi, x_3, \omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} \bar{f}(x_1, x_3, \omega) e^{i\xi x_1} dx_1$$
(20)

on equations (17)-(19), we obtain a system of 3 homogeneous equations in terms of \hat{u}_1 , \hat{u}_3 and $\hat{\varphi}$ which yield a non trivial solution if determinant of the coefficient (\hat{u}_1 , \hat{u}_3 , $\hat{\varphi}$) vanishes i.e. we obtain the following characteristic equation

$$\left(\frac{d^6}{dx_3^6} + Q\frac{d^4}{dx_3^4} + R\frac{d^2}{dx_3^2} + S\right)(\hat{u}_1, \hat{u}_3, \hat{\varphi}) = 0$$
(21)

$$\begin{split} Q &= \frac{1}{p} (\xi^2 E + F) \\ R &= \frac{1}{p} (G\xi^4 + H\xi^2 + I) \\ S &= \frac{1}{p} (J\xi^6 + L\xi^4 + M\xi^2 + N) \\ \text{Where } P &= \delta_1 (-\delta_4 \zeta_3 a_3 \omega^2 - \delta_4 p_3 + \zeta_2 p_5 a_3 \omega^2) \\ E &= \omega^2 \{\zeta_3 a_3 (\delta_4 + \delta_1 b_1 - \delta_2^2) + \zeta_3 a_1 - \zeta_2 (p_5 a_3 + \delta_1 p_5 a_1) + \delta_4 p_5 a_3 \zeta_1 + \delta_4 a_3 (\zeta_2 - \zeta_1)\} + \\ p_3 (\delta_4 + \delta_1 b_1 - \delta_2^2) + \delta_1 \delta_4 \\ F &= \omega^4 \{\zeta_3 a_3 (\delta_4 - \delta_1) + \delta_1 \delta_4 \zeta_2 p_5 a_3\} + \omega^2 \{p_3 (\delta_4 - \delta_1) + \delta_1 \delta_4 (\zeta_3 - \delta_1 \zeta_2 p_5)\} \\ G &= \omega^2 \{a_1 (\zeta_2 p_5 - p_5 \zeta_1 \delta_2 - \delta_2 \zeta_2 + \zeta_1 \delta_4 - \delta_1^2 \zeta_3 - a_3 \delta_4 + \zeta_3 \delta_2^2) + a_3 (-\delta_1 \zeta_3 + \delta_1 \zeta_1) - \delta_1 p_3 - \delta_1^2 - \\ \delta_4 + \delta_2^2 \} \\ H &= \omega^4 \{a_3 (\delta_1 \zeta_3 + \zeta_3 - \zeta_1) + a_1 (\zeta_3 \delta_4 + \delta_1 \zeta_3)\} + \omega^2 \{p_5 (\zeta_2 - \zeta_1 \delta_2 - a_1 \zeta_2 \zeta_2) - \zeta_2 \delta_2 + \zeta_1 \delta_4 + \\ p_3 (\zeta_1 + 1) - \delta_1^2 \zeta_3 + \delta_1 + \delta_4 - \zeta_3 \delta_4 + \zeta_3 \delta_2^2\} \\ I &= -\omega^6 \zeta_3 a_3 - \omega^4 (\zeta_2 p_5 + p_3 - \delta_1 \zeta_3 + \zeta_3 \delta_4) \\ J &= a_1 \delta_1 \omega^2 (\zeta_3 - \zeta_1) + \delta_1 \\ L &= \omega^4 (a_1 \zeta_1 - a_1 \zeta_3 - \delta_1 \zeta_3 a_1) + \omega^2 (\delta_1 \zeta_3 - \delta_1 - \delta_1 \zeta_1 - 1) \end{split}$$

© 2015 Global Journals Inc. (US)

Notes

$$\begin{split} M &= \omega^6 \zeta_3 a_1 + \omega^4 (-\zeta_3 \delta_1 - \zeta_3 + 1 + \zeta_1) \\ N &= \omega^6 \zeta_3 \end{split}$$

The roots of the equation (21) are $\pm \lambda_i$ (i = 1,2,3) satisfying the radiation condition that $\hat{u}_1, \hat{u}_3, \hat{\varphi} \to 0$ as $x_3 \to \infty$, the solution of the equation (21) can be written as

$$\hat{u}_1 = A_1 e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + A_2 e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} + A_3 e^{-\lambda_3 x_3}$$
(22)

$$\hat{u}_3 = d_1 A_1 e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + d_2 A_2 e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} + d_3 A_3 e^{-\lambda_3 x_3}$$
(23)

$$\hat{\varphi} = l_1 A_1 e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + l_2 A_2 e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} + l_3 A_3 e^{-\lambda_3 x_3}$$
(24)

where

Notes

$$d_{i} = \frac{-\lambda_{i}^{3} P^{*} - \lambda_{i} Q^{*}}{\lambda_{1}^{4} R^{*} + \lambda_{1}^{2} S^{*} + T^{*}} \quad i = 1, 2, 3$$
(25)

$$l_i = \frac{\lambda_i^2 P^{**} + Q^{**}}{\lambda_1^4 R^* + \lambda_1^2 S^* + T^*} \quad i = 1, 2, 3$$
(26)

Where
$$P^* = i\xi\{(\zeta_1 p_5 a_3 \omega^2 - \delta_2(\zeta_3 a_3 \omega^2 + p_3)\}$$

 $Q^* = \delta_2(\xi^2 + \zeta_3 \omega^2 + \zeta_3 \omega^2 a_1 \xi^2) - p_5 \zeta_1 (1 + a_1 \xi^2) \omega^2$
 $R^* = \zeta_2 p_5 a_3 \omega^2 - \delta_4 (\zeta_3 a_3 \omega^2 + p_3)$
 $S^* = (\xi^2 + \zeta_3 \omega^2 + \zeta_3 \omega^2 a_1 \xi^2) \delta_4 + (\delta_1 \xi^2 - \omega^2) (a_3 \zeta_3 \omega^2 + p_3) - \zeta_2 p_5 \omega^2 (1 + a_1 \xi^2)$
 $T^* = -(\delta_1 \xi^2 - \omega^2) (\xi^2 + \zeta_3 \omega^2 + \zeta_3 \omega^2 a_1 \xi^2)$
 $P^{**} = -(\zeta_2 \delta_2 - \zeta_1 \delta_4) \omega^2 i\xi$
 $Q^{**} = -\zeta_1 \omega^2 (\delta_1 \xi^2 - \omega^2)$

IV. APPLICATIONS

On the half-space surface $(x_3 = 0)$ normal point force and thermal point source, which are assumed to be time harmonic, are applied. We consider two types of boundary conditions, as follows

Case 1. The normal force on the surface of half-space The boundary conditions in this case are

(1)
$$t_{33}(x_1, x_3, t) = -F_1 \psi_1(x) e^{i\omega t}$$

(2)
$$t_{31}(x_1, x_3, t) = 0$$

(3)
$$\frac{\partial \varphi(x_1, x_3, t)}{\partial x_3} = 0 \qquad \text{at} \quad x_3 = 0$$

where F_1 is the magnitude of the force applied, $\psi_1(x)$ specify the source distribution function along x_1 axis.

Case 2. The thermal source on the surface of half-space

When the plane boundary is stress free and subjected to thermal point source, the boundary conditions in this case are

= 0

(1)
$$t_{33}(x_1, x_3, t) = 0$$

(2) $t_{31}(x_1, x_3, t) = 0$
(3) $\frac{\partial \varphi(x_1, x_3, t)}{\partial x_3} = F_2 \psi_1(x) e^{i\omega t}$ at x_3

2015 Year Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XV Issue VII Version I

(27)

(28)

where F_2 is the constant temperature applied on the boundary, $\psi_1(x)$ specify the source distribution function along x_1 axis.

a) Green's function

To synthesize the Green's function, i.e. the solution due to concentrated normal force and thermal source on the half-space is obtained by setting

$$\psi_1(x) = \delta(x) \tag{29}$$

In equations (27) and (28). Applying the Fourier transform defined by (20) on the equation (29) gives

$$\hat{\psi}_1(\xi) = 1 \tag{30}$$

Subcase 1(a). Mechanical force

Substitute the values of \hat{u}_1 , \hat{u}_3 and $\hat{\varphi}$ from (22)-(24) in the boundary conditions (27) and with the aid of (1), (4)-(7), (12), (15) ,(16) and (20),we obtain the components of displacement, normal stress, tangential stress and conductive temperature as

$$\hat{u}_{1} = \frac{F_{1}\psi_{1}(\xi)}{\Delta} \left(-M_{11}e^{-\lambda_{1}x_{3}} + M_{12}e^{-\lambda_{2}x_{3}} - M_{13}e^{-\lambda_{3}x_{3}} \right) e^{i\omega t}$$
(31)

$$\hat{u}_3 = \frac{F_1 \hat{\psi}_1(\xi)}{\Delta} \left(-d_1 M_{11} e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + d_2 M_{12} e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} - d_3 M_{13} e^{-\lambda_3 x_3} \right) e^{i\omega t}$$
(32)

$$\hat{\varphi} = \frac{F_1 \hat{\psi}_1(\xi)}{\Delta} \Big(-l_1 M_{11} e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + l_2 M_{12} e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} - l_3 M_{13} e^{-\lambda_3 x_3} \Big) e^{i\omega t}$$
(33)

$$\widehat{t_{33}} = \frac{F_1 \widehat{\psi}_1(\xi)}{\Delta} \Big(-\Delta_{11} M_{11} e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + \Delta_{12} M_{12} e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} - \Delta_{13} M_{13} e^{-\lambda_3 x_3} \Big) e^{i\omega t}$$
(34)

$$\widehat{t_{31}} = \frac{F_1 \widehat{\psi}_1(\xi)}{\Delta} \Big(-\Delta_{21} M_{11} e^{-\lambda_1 x_3} + \Delta_{22} M_{12} e^{-\lambda_2 x_3} - \Delta_{23} M_{13} e^{-\lambda_3 x_3} \Big) e^{i\omega t}$$
(35)

where

$$\begin{split} M_{11} &= \Delta_{22}\Delta_{33} - \Delta_{32}\Delta_{23} , \quad M_{12} = \Delta_{21}\Delta_{33} - \Delta_{23}\Delta_{31} , \quad M_{13} = \Delta_{21}\Delta_{32} - \Delta_{22}\Delta_{31} \\ M_{21} &= \Delta_{12}\Delta_{33} - \Delta_{13}\Delta_{22} , \quad M_{22} = \Delta_{11}\Delta_{33} - \Delta_{13}\Delta_{31} , \qquad M_{23} = \Delta_{11}\Delta_{32} - \Delta_{12}\Delta_{31} \\ \Delta_{1j} &= \frac{c_{31}}{\rho c_1^2} i\xi - \frac{c_{33}}{\rho c_1^2} d_j \lambda_j - \frac{\beta_3}{\beta_1} l_j + \frac{\beta_3}{\beta_1 T_0} a_3 l_j \lambda_j^2 - \frac{\beta_3}{\beta_1} l_j a_1 \xi^2 , \quad j = 1,2,3 \\ \Delta_{2j} &= -\frac{c_{44}}{\rho c_1^2} \lambda_j + \frac{c_{44}}{\rho c_1^2} i\xi d_j \quad j = 1,2,3 \\ \Delta_{3j} &= l_j \lambda_j \quad j = 1,2,3 \\ \Delta &= \Delta_{11} M_{11} - \Delta_{12} M_{12} + \Delta_{13} M_{13} \end{split}$$

Subcase 2(a). Thermal source on the surface of half-space

Making use of (1), (4)-(7), (12),(15) and (16)in B.C. (28) , and applying Fourier Transform defined by (20) and substituting the values of \hat{u}_1 , \hat{u}_3 and $\hat{\varphi}$ from (22)-(24) in the resulting equations, we obtain the components of displacement, normal stress, tangential stress and conductive temperature are as given by equations (31)-(35) with M_{11} , M_{12} and M_{13} replaced by M_{31} , M_{32} and M_{33} respectively and F_1 replaced by F_2 .

Where
$$M_{31} = \Delta_{12}\Delta_{23} - \Delta_{13}\Delta_{22}, M_{32} = \Delta_{11}\Delta_{23} - \Delta_{13}\Delta_{21}, M_{33} = \Delta_{11}\Delta_{22} - \Delta_{12}$$
 (36)

b). Influence function

The method to obtain the half-space influence function, i.e. the solution due to distributed load applied on the half space is obtained by setting

 N_{otes}

$$\Psi_{1}(x) = \begin{cases} 1 & if \ |x| \le m \\ 0 & if \ |x| > m \end{cases}$$
(37)

In equations (27) and (28). The Fourier transforms of $\psi_1(x)$ with respect to the pair (x,ξ) for the case of a uniform strip load of non dimensional width 2m applied at origin of coordinate system $x_1 = x_3 = 0$ in the dimensionless form after suppressing the primes becomes

 \mathbf{R}_{ef}

Press, W.H., Teukolshy, S.A., Vellerling, W.T., and Flannery, B.P; Numerical recipes in Fortran, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, (1986).

$$\hat{\psi}_1(\xi) = \left[\frac{2\sin(\xi m)}{\xi} \right], \xi \neq 0$$
(38)

The expressions for displacement, stresses and conductive temperature can be obtained for uniformly distributed normal force and thermal source by replacing $\hat{\psi}_1(\xi)$ from (38) respectively in equations (31)-(35) along with (36)

V. PARTICULAR CASES

(i): If $a_1 = a_3 = 0$, from equations (31)-(35), we obtain the corresponding expressions for displacement, stresses and conductive temperature in thermoelastic solid without energy dissipation.

(ii) If we take $a_1 = a_3 = a$, $c_{11} = \lambda + 2\mu = c_{33}$, $c_{12} = c_{13} = \lambda$, $c_{44} = \mu$, $\beta_1 = \beta_3 = \beta$, $\alpha_1 = \alpha_3 = \alpha$, $K_1 = K_3 = K$ in equations (31) – (35) we obtain the corresponding expressions for displacements, stresses and conductive temperature for isotropic thermoelastic solid without energy dissipation.

VI. INVERSION OF THE TRANSFORMATION

To obtain the solution of the problem in physical domain, we must invert the transforms in equations (31)-(35). Here the displacement components, normal and tangential stresses and conductive temperature are functions of x_3 and the parameters of Fourier transforms ξ and hence are of the form $f(\xi, x_3)$. To obtain the function $f(x_1, x_3)$ in the physical domain, we first invert the Fourier transform as used by Sharma, Kumar and Ram [13] using

$$f(x_1, x_3) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} e^{-i\xi x_1} \hat{f}(\xi, x_3) d\xi = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} |\cos(\xi x_1) f_e - i\sin(\xi x_1) f_o| d\xi$$
(39)

Where f_e and f_o are respectively the even and odd parts of $\hat{f}(\xi, x_3)$. The method for evaluating this integral is described in Press et al. [15]. It involves the use of Romberg's integration with adaptive step size. This also uses the results from successive refinements of the extended trapezoidal rule followed by extrapolation of the results to the limit when the step size tends to zero.

VII. Numerical Results and Discussion

Copper material is chosen for the purpose of numerical calculation which is transversely isotropic. Physical data for a single crystal of copper is given by

 $\begin{array}{ll} c_{11} = 18.78 \times 10^{10} \ Kgm^{-1}s^{-2}, & c_{12} = 8.76 \times 10^{10} \ Kgm^{-1}s^{-2}, & c_{13} = 8.0 \times 10^{10} \ Kgm^{-1}s^{-2}, \\ c_{33} = 17.2 \times 10^{10} \ Kgm^{-1}s^{-2}, & c_{44} = 5.06 \times 10^{10} \ Kgm^{-1}s^{-2}, & c_{E} = 0.6331 \times 10^{3} J K g^{-1} K^{-1}, \\ \alpha_{1} = 2.98 \times 10^{-5} K^{-1}, & \alpha_{3} = 2.4 \times 10^{-5} K^{-1}, & \rho = 8.954 \times 10^{3} K gm^{-3}, \\ k_{1} = 0.02 \times 10^{2} N sec^{-2} deg^{-1}, \ k_{3} = 0.04 \times 10^{2} N sec^{-2} deg^{-1} \end{array}$

Following Dhaliwal and Singh [5], magnesium crystal is chosen for the purpose of numerical calculation(isotropic solid). In case of magnesium crystal like material for numerical calculations, the physical constants used are

$$\lambda = 2.17 \times 10^{10} Nm^2$$
, $\mu = 3.278 \times 10^{10} Nm^2$, $K = 0.02 \times 10^2 Nsec^{-2} deg^{-1}$

$$\begin{split} \omega_1 &= 3.58 \times 10^{11} S^{-1} \qquad \beta &= 2.68 \times 10^6 \ Nm^{-2} deg^{-1} \ , \quad \rho &= 1.74 \times 10^3 Kgm^{-3} \\ T_0 &= 298 \mathrm{K}, \qquad \qquad C_E &= 1.04 \times 10^3 Jkg^{-1} deg^{-1} \end{split}$$

The values of normal displacement u_3 , normal force stress t_{33} , tangential stress t_{31} and conductive temperature φ for a transversely isotropic thermoelastic solid (TIT) and for isotropic thermoelastic solid (IT) are presented graphically for the non-dimensional frequencies $\omega = .25$, $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$. Two temperature parameter for (TIT) are taken as $a_1 = 0.03$ and $a_3 = 0.05$ whereas for (IT), the two temperature parameter are taken as $a_1 = a_3 = 0.04$

1). The solid line, small dashed line and long dashed line , respectively corresponds to isotropic solid with frequencies $\omega = .25$, $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$ respectively and $a_1 = a_3 = 0.04$

2). The solid line with centre symbol circle, the small dashed line with centre symbol diamond and the long dashed line with centre symbol cross respectively correspond to transversely isotropic solid with frequencies $\omega = .25$, $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$ respectively and $a_1 = 0.03$ and $a_3 = 0.05$

a) Normal force on the surface of half-space

i. Concentrated force

Fig.1 shows the variations of the normal displacement u_3 . The values of u_3 (TIT), follow oscillatory pattern for $\omega = .75$ and for $\omega = .5$, whereas for $\omega = .25$, variations are very small owing to scale of graph. For u_3 (IT), corresponding to the three frequencies, behaviour is oscillatory with difference in the magnitude. Fig.2 depicts the values of normal stress t_{33} . Near the loading surface, the values of t_{33} (TIT) increase sharply corresponding to the three frequencies but away from the loading surface, these oscillate for $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$, however for $\omega = .25$, it is descending oscillatory. For t_{33} (IT), small variations are observed corresponding to three frequencies. Fig.3 describes the variations of tangential stress t_{31} . For both the mediums (i.e. IT and TIT), variations in t_{31} are oscillatory for $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$ where as for $\omega = .25$, it increases near the loading surface and then decreases i.e. somehow oscillates. Fig.4 interprets the variations of conductive temperature φ . The values of φ (IT), for $\omega = .25$ and $\omega = .5$ increase sharply near the loading surface and then decrease i.e. are oscillatory with difference in magnitude whereas for $\omega = .75$ it also oscillates with small magnitude. φ (TIT) shows small oscillations for $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$ whereas variations for $\omega = .25$ are very small in the whole range. ii. Uniformly Distributed force

Fig. 5-8 show the characteristics for uniformly distributed force. It is depicted from Fig.5-Fig.8 that the distribution curves for u_3 , normal stress t_{33} , tangential stress t_{31} and conductive temperature φ for uniformly distributed force, follow same trends as in case of concentrated force for both the mediums with difference in magnitudes in their respective patterns.

b) Thermal source on the surface of half-space

i. Concentrated Thermal Source

Fig.9 shows the variations of normal displacement u_3 when concentrated thermal source is applied. It is depicted that the variations in u_3 for both the mediums follow oscillatory pattern corresponding to the three frequencies with difference in their magnitude, except for $\omega = .25$ (TIT). In case $\omega = .25$ (TIT), small variations are observed. Fig.10. explains variations of normal stress t_{33} , near the loading surface, values of t_{33} (IT) increase, whereas a decrease is seen in t_{33} (TIT) ,but away from the loading surface, behaviour is oscillatory in the whole range with difference in their magnitudes corresponding to the three frequencies. Fig.11 displays the picture about the behaviour of tangential stress t_{31} , here for t_{31} (IT) ,there is a sharp increase in the range $0 \le x \le 2$ for $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$ and afterwards pattern is oscillatory, whereas for

N_{otes}

 t_{31} (TIT), oscillatory pattern is observed in the whole range corresponding to these frequencies. For $\omega = .25$, different type of variations are observed as compared with $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$. Fig. 12 shows the movements of conductive temperature φ , here for both the mediums oscillatory variations are depicted for $\omega = .5$ and $\omega = .75$ whereas there are small variations for $\omega = .25$ (TIT) and movements are oscillatory for $\omega = .25$ (IT).

ii. Uniformly Distributed thermal source

Notes

Fig.13 –Fig.16 show that variations in normal displacement u_3 , normal stress t_{33} , tangential stress t_{31} and the conductive temperature φ for both the mediums are of similar pattern as in case of concentrated thermal source with change in magnitude. In some figures, these appear as the mirror image of the figures of concentrated thermal source.



Figure 1 : Variation of Normal Displacement U_3 with Distance X(Concentrated Force)



Figure 3 : Variation of Tangential Stress t₃₁ with Distance X(Concentrated Force)



Figure 2 : Variation of Normal Stress t₃₃ with Distance X(Concentrated Force)



Figure 4 : Variation of Conductive Temperature φ with Distance X(Concentrated Force)



Figure 5 : Variation of Normal Displacement U_3 with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Force)



Figure 7 : Variation of Tangential Stress t₃₁ with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Force)



Figure 6 : Variation of Normal Stress t₃₃ with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Force)

Notes



Figure 8 : Variation of Conductive Temperature φ with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Force)





Figure 9 : Variation of Normal Displacement U_3 with Distance X(Concentrated Thermal Source)



Figure 11 : Variation of Tangential Stress t₃₁ with Distance X(Concentrated Thermal Source)

Figure 10 : Variation of Normal Stress t₃₃ with Distance X(Concentrated Thermal Source)



Figure 12 : Variation of Conductive Temperature φ with Distance X(Concentrated Thermal Source)



Figure 13 : Variation of Normal Displacement U₃ with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Thermal Source)







Notes

Figure 14 : Variation of Normal Stress t₃₃ with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Thermal Source)



Figure 16 : Variation of Conductive Temperature φ with Distance X(Uniformly Distributed Thermal Source)

VII. CONCLUSION

From the graphs, it is observed that effect of anisotropy plays important role in the deformation of the body. As disturbance travels through the constituents of the medium, it suffers sudden changes resulting in an inconsistent/non uniform pattern of graphs. Anisotropy has significant impact on components of normal displacement, normal stress, tangential stress and conductive temperature. It is observed from the figures(1-8) that the trends in the variations of the characteristics mentioned are similar with difference in their magnitude when the mechanical forces (i.e. concentrated or distributed forces) are applied , where as the trends are also similar when thermal sources (i.e. concentrated or distributed forces) are applied as is observed in figures (8-16). The trend of curves exhibits the properties of the medium and satisfies requisite condition of the problem. It can also contribute to the theoretical considerations of the seismic and volcanic sources since it can account for deformation fields in the entire volume surrounding the source region.

References Références Referencias

- 1. Chandrasekharaiah, D. S., and Srinath, K. S; Thermoelastic waves without energy dissipation in an unbounded body with a spherical cavity, The International Journal of Mathematics and Mathematical Sciences, (2000), 23 (8), 555-562.
- N_{otes}
- 2. Chen, P. J., and Gurtin, M. E; On a theory of heat conduction involving two parameters, Zeitschrift für angewandte Mathematik und Physik (ZAMP), (1968),19,614-627.
- 3. Chen, P.J., Gurtin, M. E., and Williams, W. O; A note on simple heat conduction, Journal of Applied Mathematics and Physics (ZAMP), (1968),19, 969-70.
- 4. Chen, P. J., Gurtin, M. E., and Williams, W. O; On the thermodynamics of non simple elastic materials with two temperatures, (ZAMP), (1969),20, 107-112.
- 5. Dhaliwal, R. S., and Singh, A., Dynamic coupled thermoelasticity, Hindustance Publisher corp, New Delhi(India), 1980:726.
- 6. Green, A. E., and Naghdi, P. M; On undamped heat waves in an elastic solid, Journal of Thermal Stresses, (1992),15,253-264.
- 7. Green, A. E., and Naghdi, P. M; Thermoelasticity without energy dissipation, Journal of Elasticity, 31, 189-208(1993).
- 8. Kumar, R., and Deswal,S; The surface wave propagation in a micropolar thermoelastic medium without energy dissipation, The Journal of Sound and vibration, (2002), 256(1), 173-178.
- 9. Kaushal, S., Kumar, R., and Miglani, A; Response of frequency domain in generalized thermoelasticity with two temperatures, (2010), 83(5), 1080-1088.
- 10. Kumar, R., and Kansal, T; Propagation of cylindrical Rayleigh waves in a transversely isotropic thermoelastic diffusive solid half-space, Journal of Theoretical and Applied Mechanics, (2013), 43(3), 3-20.
- 11. Kumar, R., Sharma, K. D., and Garg, S. K; Effect of two temperature on reflection coefficient in micropolar thermoelastic media with and without energy dissipation, Advances in Acoustics and Vibrations, (2014), ID 846721, Pages 11.
- Sharma, N., Kumar, R., and Ram, P; Elastodynamic response of thermoelastic diffusion due to inclined load, Multidiscipline Modeling in Materials and Structures, (2010),6(3),313-334.
- 13. Sharma, N., Kumar, R., and Ram, P; Dynamical behavior of generalized thermoelastic diffusion with two relaxation times in frequency domain, Structural Engineering and Mechanics, (2008), 28(1), 19-38.
- 14. Slaughter, W. S; The linearised theory of elasticity, Birkhausar (2002).
- 15. Press, W.H., Teukolshy, S.A., Vellerling, W.T., and Flannery, B.P; Numerical recipes in Fortran, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, (1986).
- 16. Quintanilla, R; Thermoelasticity without energy dissipation of materials with microstructure, Journal of Applied Mathematical Modeling ,(2002), 26,1125-1137.
- 17. Warren, W. E., and Chen, P.J; Wave propagation in the two temperature theory of thermoelasticity, Journal of Acta Mechanica, (1973), 16, 21-33.
- 18. Youssef, H. M; Theory of two temperature generalized thermoelasticity, IMA Journal of Applied Mathematics, (2006), 71(3), 383-390.
- 19. Youssef, H. M., and AI-Lehaibi, E.A; State space approach of two temperature generalized thermoelasticity of one dimensional problem, International Journal of Solids and Structures, (2007), 44, 1550-1562.
- 20. Youssef, H. M., and AI-Harby, A.H; State space approach of two temperature generalized thermoelasticity of infinite body with a spherical cavity subjected to different types of thermal loading, Journal of Archives of Applied Mechanics,(2007), 77(9), 675-687.

- 21. Youssef, H. M; Theory of two temperature thermoelasticity without energy dissipation, Journal of Thermal Stresses, (2011), 34, 138-146.
- 22. Youssef, H. M; Variational principle of two temperature thermoelasticity without energy dissipation, Journal of Thermoelasticity, (2013), 1(1), 42-44.

 N_{otes}

GLOBAL JOURNALS INC. (US) GUIDELINES HANDBOOK 2015

WWW.GLOBALJOURNALS.ORG

Fellows

FELLOW OF ASSOCIATION OF RESEARCH SOCIETY IN SCIENCE (FARSS)

Global Journals Incorporate (USA) is accredited by Open Association of Research Society (OARS), U.S.A and in turn, awards "FARSS" title to individuals. The 'FARSS' title is accorded to a selected professional after the approval of the Editor-in-Chief/Editorial Board Members/Dean.



The "FARSS" is a dignified title which is accorded to a person's name viz. Dr. John E. Hall, Ph.D., FARSS or William Walldroff, M.S., FARSS.

FARSS accrediting is an honor. It authenticates your research activities. After recognition as FARSB, you can add 'FARSS' title with your name as you use this recognition as additional suffix to your status. This will definitely enhance and add more value and repute to your name. You may use it on your professional Counseling Materials such as CV, Resume, and Visiting Card etc.

The following benefits can be availed by you only for next three years from the date of certification:



FARSS designated members are entitled to avail a 40% discount while publishing their research papers (of a single author) with Global Journals Incorporation (USA), if the same is accepted by Editorial Board/Peer Reviewers. If you are a main author or co-author in case of multiple authors, you will be entitled to avail discount of 10%.

Once FARSB title is accorded, the Fellow is authorized to organize a symposium/seminar/conference on behalf of Global Journal Incorporation (USA). The Fellow can also participate in conference/seminar/symposium organized by another institution as representative of Global Journal. In both the cases, it is mandatory for him to discuss with us and obtain our consent.





You may join as member of the Editorial Board of Global Journals Incorporation (USA) after successful completion of three years as Fellow and as Peer Reviewer. In addition, it is also desirable that you should organize seminar/symposium/conference at least once.

We shall provide you intimation regarding launching of e-version of journal of your stream time to time. This may be utilized in your library for the enrichment of knowledge of your students as well as it can also be helpful for the concerned faculty members.



The FARSS can go through standards of OARS. You can also play vital role if you have any suggestions so that proper amendment can take place to improve the same for the Journals Research benefit of entire research community.

As FARSS, you will be given a renowned, secure and free professional email address with 100 GB of space e.g. johnhall@globaljournals.org. This will include Webmail, Spam Assassin, Email Forwarders, Auto-Responders, Email Delivery Route tracing, etc.





The FARSS will be eligible for a free application of standardization of their researches. Standardization of research will be subject to acceptability within stipulated norms as the next step after publishing in a journal. We shall depute a team of specialized research professionals who will render their services for elevating your researches to next higher level, which is worldwide open standardization.

The FARSS member can apply for grading and certification of standards of their educational and Institutional Degrees to Open Association of Research, Society U.S.A. Once you are designated as FARSS, you may send us a scanned copy of all of your credentials. OARS will verify, grade and certify them. This will be based on your academic records, quality of research papers published by you, and some more criteria. After certification of all your credentials by OARS, they will be published on



your Fellow Profile link on website https://associationofresearch.org which will be helpful to upgrade the dignity.



The FARSS members can avail the benefits of free research podcasting in Global Research Radio with their research documents. After publishing the work, (including

published elsewhere worldwide with proper authorization) you can upload your research paper with your recorded voice or you can utilize

chargeable services of our professional RJs to record your paper in their voice on request.

The FARSS member also entitled to get the benefits of free research podcasting of their research documents through video clips. We can also streamline your conference videos and display your slides/ online slides and online research video clips at reasonable charges, on request.





The FARSS is eligible to earn from sales proceeds of his/her researches/reference/review Books or literature, while publishing with Global Journals. The FARSS can decide whether he/she would like to publish his/her research in a closed manner. In this case, whenever readers purchase that individual research paper for reading, maximum 60% of its profit earned as royalty by Global Journals, will

be credited to his/her bank account. The entire entitled amount will be credited to his/her bank account exceeding limit of minimum fixed balance. There is no minimum time limit for collection. The FARSS member can decide its price and we can help in making the right decision.

The FARSS member is eligible to join as a paid peer reviewer at Global Journals Incorporation (USA) and can get remuneration of 15% of author fees, taken from the author of a respective paper. After reviewing 5 or more papers you can request to transfer the amount to your bank account.



MEMBER OF ASSOCIATION OF RESEARCH SOCIETY IN SCIENCE (MARSS)

The 'MARSS ' title is accorded to a selected professional after the approval of the Editor-in-Chief / Editorial Board Members/Dean.

The "MARSS" is a dignified ornament which is accorded to a person's name viz. Dr. John E. Hall, Ph.D., MARSS or William Walldroff, M.S., MARSS.

MARSS accrediting is an honor. It authenticates your research activities. After becoming MARSS, you can add 'MARSS' title with your name as you use this recognition as additional suffix to your status. This will definitely enhance and add more value and repute to your name. You may use it on your professional Counseling Materials such as CV, Resume, Visiting Card and Name Plate etc.

The following benefitscan be availed by you only for next three years from the date of certification.



MARSS designated members are entitled to avail a 25% discount while publishing their research papers (of a single author) in Global Journals Inc., if the same is accepted by our Editorial Board and Peer Reviewers. If you are a main author or co-author of a group of authors, you will get discount of 10%.

As MARSS, you will be given a renowned, secure and free professional email address with 30 GB of space e.g. <u>johnhall@globaljournals.org</u>. This will include Webmail, Spam Assassin, Email Forwarders, Auto-Responders, Email Delivery Route tracing, etc.





We shall provide you intimation regarding launching of e-version of journal of your stream time to time. This may be utilized in your library for the enrichment of knowledge of your students as well as it can also be helpful for the concerned faculty members.

The MARSS member can apply for approval, grading and certification of standards of their educational and Institutional Degrees to Open Association of Research, Society U.S.A.





Once you are designated as MARSS, you may send us a scanned copy of all of your credentials. OARS will verify, grade and certify them. This will be based on your academic records, quality of research papers published by you, and some more criteria.

It is mandatory to read all terms and conditions carefully.

AUXILIARY MEMBERSHIPS

Institutional Fellow of Global Journals Incorporation (USA)-OARS (USA)

Global Journals Incorporation (USA) is accredited by Open Association of Research Society, U.S.A (OARS) and in turn, affiliates research institutions as "Institutional Fellow of Open Association of Research Society" (IFOARS).

The "FARSC" is a dignified title which is accorded to a person's name viz. Dr. John E. Hall, Ph.D., FARSC or William Walldroff, M.S., FARSC.

The IFOARS institution is entitled to form a Board comprised of one Chairperson and three to five board members preferably from different streams. The Board will be recognized as "Institutional Board of Open Association of Research Society"-(IBOARS).

The Institute will be entitled to following benefits:



The IBOARS can initially review research papers of their institute and recommend them to publish with respective journal of Global Journals. It can also review the papers of other institutions after obtaining our consent. The second review will be done by peer reviewer of Global Journals Incorporation (USA) The Board is at liberty to appoint a peer reviewer with the approval of chairperson after consulting us.

The author fees of such paper may be waived off up to 40%.

The Global Journals Incorporation (USA) at its discretion can also refer double blind peer reviewed paper at their end to the board for the verification and to get recommendation for final stage of acceptance of publication.





The IBOARS can organize symposium/seminar/conference in their country on seminar of Global Journals Incorporation (USA)-OARS (USA). The terms and conditions can be discussed separately.

The Board can also play vital role by exploring and giving valuable suggestions regarding the Standards of "Open Association of Research Society, U.S.A (OARS)" so that proper amendment can take place for the benefit of entire research community. We shall provide details of particular standard only on receipt of request from the Board.





The board members can also join us as Individual Fellow with 40% discount on total fees applicable to Individual Fellow. They will be entitled to avail all the benefits as declared. Please visit Individual Fellow-sub menu of GlobalJournals.org to have more relevant details.

Journals Research relevant details.

We shall provide you intimation regarding launching of e-version of journal of your stream time to time. This may be utilized in your library for the enrichment of knowledge of your students as well as it can also be helpful for the concerned faculty members.



After nomination of your institution as "Institutional Fellow" and constantly functioning successfully for one year, we can consider giving recognition to your institute to function as Regional/Zonal office on our behalf.

The board can also take up the additional allied activities for betterment after our consultation.

The following entitlements are applicable to individual Fellows:

Open Association of Research Society, U.S.A (OARS) By-laws states that an individual Fellow may use the designations as applicable, or the corresponding initials. The Credentials of individual Fellow and Associate designations signify that the individual has gained knowledge of the fundamental concepts. One is magnanimous and proficient in an expertise course covering the professional code of conduct, and follows recognized standards of practice.





Open Association of Research Society (US)/ Global Journals Incorporation (USA), as described in Corporate Statements, are educational, research publishing and professional membership organizations. Achieving our individual Fellow or Associate status is based mainly on meeting stated educational research requirements.

Disbursement of 40% Royalty earned through Global Journals : Researcher = 50%, Peer Reviewer = 37.50%, Institution = 12.50% E.g. Out of 40%, the 20% benefit should be passed on to researcher, 15 % benefit towards remuneration should be given to a reviewer and remaining 5% is to be retained by the institution.



We shall provide print version of 12 issues of any three journals [as per your requirement] out of our 38 journals worth \$ 2376 USD.

Other:

The individual Fellow and Associate designations accredited by Open Association of Research Society (US) credentials signify guarantees following achievements:

- The professional accredited with Fellow honor, is entitled to various benefits viz. name, fame, honor, regular flow of income, secured bright future, social status etc.
 - © Copyright by Global Journals Inc.(US) | Guidelines Handbook

- In addition to above, if one is single author, then entitled to 40% discount on publishing research paper and can get 10% discount if one is co-author or main author among group of authors.
- The Fellow can organize symposium/seminar/conference on behalf of Global Journals Incorporation (USA) and he/she can also attend the same organized by other institutes on behalf of Global Journals.
- > The Fellow can become member of Editorial Board Member after completing 3yrs.
- > The Fellow can earn 60% of sales proceeds from the sale of reference/review books/literature/publishing of research paper.
- Fellow can also join as paid peer reviewer and earn 15% remuneration of author charges and can also get an opportunity to join as member of the Editorial Board of Global Journals Incorporation (USA)
- This individual has learned the basic methods of applying those concepts and techniques to common challenging situations. This individual has further demonstrated an in-depth understanding of the application of suitable techniques to a particular area of research practice.

Note :

- In future, if the board feels the necessity to change any board member, the same can be done with the consent of the chairperson along with anyone board member without our approval.
- In case, the chairperson needs to be replaced then consent of 2/3rd board members are required and they are also required to jointly pass the resolution copy of which should be sent to us. In such case, it will be compulsory to obtain our approval before replacement.
- In case of "Difference of Opinion [if any]" among the Board members, our decision will be final and binding to everyone.

The Area or field of specialization may or may not be of any category as mentioned in 'Scope of Journal' menu of the GlobalJournals.org website. There are 37 Research Journal categorized with Six parental Journals GJCST, GJMR, GJRE, GJMBR, GJSFR, GJHSS. For Authors should prefer the mentioned categories. There are three widely used systems UDC, DDC and LCC. The details are available as 'Knowledge Abstract' at Home page. The major advantage of this coding is that, the research work will be exposed to and shared with all over the world as we are being abstracted and indexed worldwide.

The paper should be in proper format. The format can be downloaded from first page of 'Author Guideline' Menu. The Author is expected to follow the general rules as mentioned in this menu. The paper should be written in MS-Word Format (*.DOC,*.DOCX).

The Author can submit the paper either online or offline. The authors should prefer online submission.<u>Online Submission</u>: There are three ways to submit your paper:

(A) (I) First, register yourself using top right corner of Home page then Login. If you are already registered, then login using your username and password.

(II) Choose corresponding Journal.

(III) Click 'Submit Manuscript'. Fill required information and Upload the paper.

(B) If you are using Internet Explorer, then Direct Submission through Homepage is also available.

(C) If these two are not conveninet, and then email the paper directly to dean@globaljournals.org.

Offline Submission: Author can send the typed form of paper by Post. However, online submission should be preferred.

PREFERRED AUTHOR GUIDELINES

MANUSCRIPT STYLE INSTRUCTION (Must be strictly followed)

Page Size: 8.27" X 11'"

- Left Margin: 0.65
- Right Margin: 0.65
- Top Margin: 0.75
- Bottom Margin: 0.75
- Font type of all text should be Swis 721 Lt BT.
- Paper Title should be of Font Size 24 with one Column section.
- Author Name in Font Size of 11 with one column as of Title.
- Abstract Font size of 9 Bold, "Abstract" word in Italic Bold.
- Main Text: Font size 10 with justified two columns section
- Two Column with Equal Column with of 3.38 and Gaping of .2
- First Character must be three lines Drop capped.
- Paragraph before Spacing of 1 pt and After of 0 pt.
- Line Spacing of 1 pt
- Large Images must be in One Column
- Numbering of First Main Headings (Heading 1) must be in Roman Letters, Capital Letter, and Font Size of 10.
- Numbering of Second Main Headings (Heading 2) must be in Alphabets, Italic, and Font Size of 10.

You can use your own standard format also. Author Guidelines:

1. General,

- 2. Ethical Guidelines,
- 3. Submission of Manuscripts,
- 4. Manuscript's Category,
- 5. Structure and Format of Manuscript,
- 6. After Acceptance.

1. GENERAL

Before submitting your research paper, one is advised to go through the details as mentioned in following heads. It will be beneficial, while peer reviewer justify your paper for publication.

Scope

The Global Journals Inc. (US) welcome the submission of original paper, review paper, survey article relevant to the all the streams of Philosophy and knowledge. The Global Journals Inc. (US) is parental platform for Global Journal of Computer Science and Technology, Researches in Engineering, Medical Research, Science Frontier Research, Human Social Science, Management, and Business organization. The choice of specific field can be done otherwise as following in Abstracting and Indexing Page on this Website. As the all Global
Journals Inc. (US) are being abstracted and indexed (in process) by most of the reputed organizations. Topics of only narrow interest will not be accepted unless they have wider potential or consequences.

2. ETHICAL GUIDELINES

Authors should follow the ethical guidelines as mentioned below for publication of research paper and research activities.

Papers are accepted on strict understanding that the material in whole or in part has not been, nor is being, considered for publication elsewhere. If the paper once accepted by Global Journals Inc. (US) and Editorial Board, will become the copyright of the Global Journals Inc. (US).

Authorship: The authors and coauthors should have active contribution to conception design, analysis and interpretation of findings. They should critically review the contents and drafting of the paper. All should approve the final version of the paper before submission

The Global Journals Inc. (US) follows the definition of authorship set up by the Global Academy of Research and Development. According to the Global Academy of R&D authorship, criteria must be based on:

1) Substantial contributions to conception and acquisition of data, analysis and interpretation of the findings.

2) Drafting the paper and revising it critically regarding important academic content.

3) Final approval of the version of the paper to be published.

All authors should have been credited according to their appropriate contribution in research activity and preparing paper. Contributors who do not match the criteria as authors may be mentioned under Acknowledgement.

Acknowledgements: Contributors to the research other than authors credited should be mentioned under acknowledgement. The specifications of the source of funding for the research if appropriate can be included. Suppliers of resources may be mentioned along with address.

Appeal of Decision: The Editorial Board's decision on publication of the paper is final and cannot be appealed elsewhere.

Permissions: It is the author's responsibility to have prior permission if all or parts of earlier published illustrations are used in this paper.

Please mention proper reference and appropriate acknowledgements wherever expected.

If all or parts of previously published illustrations are used, permission must be taken from the copyright holder concerned. It is the author's responsibility to take these in writing.

Approval for reproduction/modification of any information (including figures and tables) published elsewhere must be obtained by the authors/copyright holders before submission of the manuscript. Contributors (Authors) are responsible for any copyright fee involved.

3. SUBMISSION OF MANUSCRIPTS

Manuscripts should be uploaded via this online submission page. The online submission is most efficient method for submission of papers, as it enables rapid distribution of manuscripts and consequently speeds up the review procedure. It also enables authors to know the status of their own manuscripts by emailing us. Complete instructions for submitting a paper is available below.

Manuscript submission is a systematic procedure and little preparation is required beyond having all parts of your manuscript in a given format and a computer with an Internet connection and a Web browser. Full help and instructions are provided on-screen. As an author, you will be prompted for login and manuscript details as Field of Paper and then to upload your manuscript file(s) according to the instructions.



To avoid postal delays, all transaction is preferred by e-mail. A finished manuscript submission is confirmed by e-mail immediately and your paper enters the editorial process with no postal delays. When a conclusion is made about the publication of your paper by our Editorial Board, revisions can be submitted online with the same procedure, with an occasion to view and respond to all comments.

Complete support for both authors and co-author is provided.

4. MANUSCRIPT'S CATEGORY

Based on potential and nature, the manuscript can be categorized under the following heads:

Original research paper: Such papers are reports of high-level significant original research work.

Review papers: These are concise, significant but helpful and decisive topics for young researchers.

Research articles: These are handled with small investigation and applications

Research letters: The letters are small and concise comments on previously published matters.

5.STRUCTURE AND FORMAT OF MANUSCRIPT

The recommended size of original research paper is less than seven thousand words, review papers fewer than seven thousands words also. Preparation of research paper or how to write research paper, are major hurdle, while writing manuscript. The research articles and research letters should be fewer than three thousand words, the structure original research paper; sometime review paper should be as follows:

Papers: These are reports of significant research (typically less than 7000 words equivalent, including tables, figures, references), and comprise:

(a)Title should be relevant and commensurate with the theme of the paper.

(b) A brief Summary, "Abstract" (less than 150 words) containing the major results and conclusions.

(c) Up to ten keywords, that precisely identifies the paper's subject, purpose, and focus.

(d) An Introduction, giving necessary background excluding subheadings; objectives must be clearly declared.

(e) Resources and techniques with sufficient complete experimental details (wherever possible by reference) to permit repetition; sources of information must be given and numerical methods must be specified by reference, unless non-standard.

(f) Results should be presented concisely, by well-designed tables and/or figures; the same data may not be used in both; suitable statistical data should be given. All data must be obtained with attention to numerical detail in the planning stage. As reproduced design has been recognized to be important to experiments for a considerable time, the Editor has decided that any paper that appears not to have adequate numerical treatments of the data will be returned un-refereed;

(g) Discussion should cover the implications and consequences, not just recapitulating the results; conclusions should be summarizing.

(h) Brief Acknowledgements.

(i) References in the proper form.

Authors should very cautiously consider the preparation of papers to ensure that they communicate efficiently. Papers are much more likely to be accepted, if they are cautiously designed and laid out, contain few or no errors, are summarizing, and be conventional to the approach and instructions. They will in addition, be published with much less delays than those that require much technical and editorial correction.

The Editorial Board reserves the right to make literary corrections and to make suggestions to improve briefness.

It is vital, that authors take care in submitting a manuscript that is written in simple language and adheres to published guidelines.

Format

Language: The language of publication is UK English. Authors, for whom English is a second language, must have their manuscript efficiently edited by an English-speaking person before submission to make sure that, the English is of high excellence. It is preferable, that manuscripts should be professionally edited.

Standard Usage, Abbreviations, and Units: Spelling and hyphenation should be conventional to The Concise Oxford English Dictionary. Statistics and measurements should at all times be given in figures, e.g. 16 min, except for when the number begins a sentence. When the number does not refer to a unit of measurement it should be spelt in full unless, it is 160 or greater.

Abbreviations supposed to be used carefully. The abbreviated name or expression is supposed to be cited in full at first usage, followed by the conventional abbreviation in parentheses.

Metric SI units are supposed to generally be used excluding where they conflict with current practice or are confusing. For illustration, 1.4 I rather than $1.4 \times 10-3$ m3, or 4 mm somewhat than $4 \times 10-3$ m. Chemical formula and solutions must identify the form used, e.g. anhydrous or hydrated, and the concentration must be in clearly defined units. Common species names should be followed by underlines at the first mention. For following use the generic name should be constricted to a single letter, if it is clear.

Structure

All manuscripts submitted to Global Journals Inc. (US), ought to include:

Title: The title page must carry an instructive title that reflects the content, a running title (less than 45 characters together with spaces), names of the authors and co-authors, and the place(s) wherever the work was carried out. The full postal address in addition with the e-mail address of related author must be given. Up to eleven keywords or very brief phrases have to be given to help data retrieval, mining and indexing.

Abstract, used in Original Papers and Reviews:

Optimizing Abstract for Search Engines

Many researchers searching for information online will use search engines such as Google, Yahoo or similar. By optimizing your paper for search engines, you will amplify the chance of someone finding it. This in turn will make it more likely to be viewed and/or cited in a further work. Global Journals Inc. (US) have compiled these guidelines to facilitate you to maximize the web-friendliness of the most public part of your paper.

Key Words

A major linchpin in research work for the writing research paper is the keyword search, which one will employ to find both library and Internet resources.

One must be persistent and creative in using keywords. An effective keyword search requires a strategy and planning a list of possible keywords and phrases to try.

Search engines for most searches, use Boolean searching, which is somewhat different from Internet searches. The Boolean search uses "operators," words (and, or, not, and near) that enable you to expand or narrow your affords. Tips for research paper while preparing research paper are very helpful guideline of research paper.

Choice of key words is first tool of tips to write research paper. Research paper writing is an art.A few tips for deciding as strategically as possible about keyword search:



- One should start brainstorming lists of possible keywords before even begin searching. Think about the most important concepts related to research work. Ask, "What words would a source have to include to be truly valuable in research paper?" Then consider synonyms for the important words.
- It may take the discovery of only one relevant paper to let steer in the right keyword direction because in most databases, the keywords under which a research paper is abstracted are listed with the paper.
- One should avoid outdated words.

Keywords are the key that opens a door to research work sources. Keyword searching is an art in which researcher's skills are bound to improve with experience and time.

Numerical Methods: Numerical methods used should be clear and, where appropriate, supported by references.

Acknowledgements: Please make these as concise as possible.

References

References follow the Harvard scheme of referencing. References in the text should cite the authors' names followed by the time of their publication, unless there are three or more authors when simply the first author's name is quoted followed by et al. unpublished work has to only be cited where necessary, and only in the text. Copies of references in press in other journals have to be supplied with submitted typescripts. It is necessary that all citations and references be carefully checked before submission, as mistakes or omissions will cause delays.

References to information on the World Wide Web can be given, but only if the information is available without charge to readers on an official site. Wikipedia and Similar websites are not allowed where anyone can change the information. Authors will be asked to make available electronic copies of the cited information for inclusion on the Global Journals Inc. (US) homepage at the judgment of the Editorial Board.

The Editorial Board and Global Journals Inc. (US) recommend that, citation of online-published papers and other material should be done via a DOI (digital object identifier). If an author cites anything, which does not have a DOI, they run the risk of the cited material not being noticeable.

The Editorial Board and Global Journals Inc. (US) recommend the use of a tool such as Reference Manager for reference management and formatting.

Tables, Figures and Figure Legends

Tables: Tables should be few in number, cautiously designed, uncrowned, and include only essential data. Each must have an Arabic number, e.g. Table 4, a self-explanatory caption and be on a separate sheet. Vertical lines should not be used.

Figures: Figures are supposed to be submitted as separate files. Always take in a citation in the text for each figure using Arabic numbers, e.g. Fig. 4. Artwork must be submitted online in electronic form by e-mailing them.

Preparation of Electronic Figures for Publication

Even though low quality images are sufficient for review purposes, print publication requires high quality images to prevent the final product being blurred or fuzzy. Submit (or e-mail) EPS (line art) or TIFF (halftone/photographs) files only. MS PowerPoint and Word Graphics are unsuitable for printed pictures. Do not use pixel-oriented software. Scans (TIFF only) should have a resolution of at least 350 dpi (halftone) or 700 to 1100 dpi (line drawings) in relation to the imitation size. Please give the data for figures in black and white or submit a Color Work Agreement Form. EPS files must be saved with fonts embedded (and with a TIFF preview, if possible).

For scanned images, the scanning resolution (at final image size) ought to be as follows to ensure good reproduction: line art: >650 dpi; halftones (including gel photographs) : >350 dpi; figures containing both halftone and line images: >650 dpi.

Color Charges: It is the rule of the Global Journals Inc. (US) for authors to pay the full cost for the reproduction of their color artwork. Hence, please note that, if there is color artwork in your manuscript when it is accepted for publication, we would require you to complete and return a color work agreement form before your paper can be published.

Figure Legends: Self-explanatory legends of all figures should be incorporated separately under the heading 'Legends to Figures'. In the full-text online edition of the journal, figure legends may possibly be truncated in abbreviated links to the full screen version. Therefore, the first 100 characters of any legend should notify the reader, about the key aspects of the figure.

6. AFTER ACCEPTANCE

Upon approval of a paper for publication, the manuscript will be forwarded to the dean, who is responsible for the publication of the Global Journals Inc. (US).

6.1 Proof Corrections

The corresponding author will receive an e-mail alert containing a link to a website or will be attached. A working e-mail address must therefore be provided for the related author.

Acrobat Reader will be required in order to read this file. This software can be downloaded

(Free of charge) from the following website:

www.adobe.com/products/acrobat/readstep2.html. This will facilitate the file to be opened, read on screen, and printed out in order for any corrections to be added. Further instructions will be sent with the proof.

Proofs must be returned to the dean at <u>dean@globaljournals.org</u> within three days of receipt.

As changes to proofs are costly, we inquire that you only correct typesetting errors. All illustrations are retained by the publisher. Please note that the authors are responsible for all statements made in their work, including changes made by the copy editor.

6.2 Early View of Global Journals Inc. (US) (Publication Prior to Print)

The Global Journals Inc. (US) are enclosed by our publishing's Early View service. Early View articles are complete full-text articles sent in advance of their publication. Early View articles are absolute and final. They have been completely reviewed, revised and edited for publication, and the authors' final corrections have been incorporated. Because they are in final form, no changes can be made after sending them. The nature of Early View articles means that they do not yet have volume, issue or page numbers, so Early View articles cannot be cited in the conventional way.

6.3 Author Services

Online production tracking is available for your article through Author Services. Author Services enables authors to track their article - once it has been accepted - through the production process to publication online and in print. Authors can check the status of their articles online and choose to receive automated e-mails at key stages of production. The authors will receive an e-mail with a unique link that enables them to register and have their article automatically added to the system. Please ensure that a complete e-mail address is provided when submitting the manuscript.

6.4 Author Material Archive Policy

Please note that if not specifically requested, publisher will dispose off hardcopy & electronic information submitted, after the two months of publication. If you require the return of any information submitted, please inform the Editorial Board or dean as soon as possible.

6.5 Offprint and Extra Copies

A PDF offprint of the online-published article will be provided free of charge to the related author, and may be distributed according to the Publisher's terms and conditions. Additional paper offprint may be ordered by emailing us at: editor@globaljournals.org.

Before start writing a good quality Computer Science Research Paper, let us first understand what is Computer Science Research Paper? So, Computer Science Research Paper is the paper which is written by professionals or scientists who are associated to Computer Science and Information Technology, or doing research study in these areas. If you are novel to this field then you can consult about this field from your supervisor or guide.

TECHNIQUES FOR WRITING A GOOD QUALITY RESEARCH PAPER:

1. Choosing the topic: In most cases, the topic is searched by the interest of author but it can be also suggested by the guides. You can have several topics and then you can judge that in which topic or subject you are finding yourself most comfortable. This can be done by asking several questions to yourself, like Will I be able to carry our search in this area? Will I find all necessary recourses to accomplish the search? Will I be able to find all information in this field area? If the answer of these types of questions will be "Yes" then you can choose that topic. In most of the cases, you may have to conduct the surveys and have to visit several places because this field is related to Computer Science and Information Technology. Also, you may have to do a lot of work to find all rise and falls regarding the various data of that subject. Sometimes, detailed information plays a vital role, instead of short information.

2. Evaluators are human: First thing to remember that evaluators are also human being. They are not only meant for rejecting a paper. They are here to evaluate your paper. So, present your Best.

3. Think Like Evaluators: If you are in a confusion or getting demotivated that your paper will be accepted by evaluators or not, then think and try to evaluate your paper like an Evaluator. Try to understand that what an evaluator wants in your research paper and automatically you will have your answer.

4. Make blueprints of paper: The outline is the plan or framework that will help you to arrange your thoughts. It will make your paper logical. But remember that all points of your outline must be related to the topic you have chosen.

5. Ask your Guides: If you are having any difficulty in your research, then do not hesitate to share your difficulty to your guide (if you have any). They will surely help you out and resolve your doubts. If you can't clarify what exactly you require for your work then ask the supervisor to help you with the alternative. He might also provide you the list of essential readings.

6. Use of computer is recommended: As you are doing research in the field of Computer Science, then this point is quite obvious.

7. Use right software: Always use good quality software packages. If you are not capable to judge good software then you can lose quality of your paper unknowingly. There are various software programs available to help you, which you can get through Internet.

8. Use the Internet for help: An excellent start for your paper can be by using the Google. It is an excellent search engine, where you can have your doubts resolved. You may also read some answers for the frequent question how to write my research paper or find model research paper. From the internet library you can download books. If you have all required books make important reading selecting and analyzing the specified information. Then put together research paper sketch out.

9. Use and get big pictures: Always use encyclopedias, Wikipedia to get pictures so that you can go into the depth.

10. Bookmarks are useful: When you read any book or magazine, you generally use bookmarks, right! It is a good habit, which helps to not to lose your continuity. You should always use bookmarks while searching on Internet also, which will make your search easier.

11. Revise what you wrote: When you write anything, always read it, summarize it and then finalize it.

12. Make all efforts: Make all efforts to mention what you are going to write in your paper. That means always have a good start. Try to mention everything in introduction, that what is the need of a particular research paper. Polish your work by good skill of writing and always give an evaluator, what he wants.

13. Have backups: When you are going to do any important thing like making research paper, you should always have backup copies of it either in your computer or in paper. This will help you to not to lose any of your important.

14. Produce good diagrams of your own: Always try to include good charts or diagrams in your paper to improve quality. Using several and unnecessary diagrams will degrade the quality of your paper by creating "hotchpotch." So always, try to make and include those diagrams, which are made by your own to improve readability and understandability of your paper.

15. Use of direct quotes: When you do research relevant to literature, history or current affairs then use of quotes become essential but if study is relevant to science then use of quotes is not preferable.

16. Use proper verb tense: Use proper verb tenses in your paper. Use past tense, to present those events that happened. Use present tense to indicate events that are going on. Use future tense to indicate future happening events. Use of improper and wrong tenses will confuse the evaluator. Avoid the sentences that are incomplete.

17. Never use online paper: If you are getting any paper on Internet, then never use it as your research paper because it might be possible that evaluator has already seen it or maybe it is outdated version.

18. Pick a good study spot: To do your research studies always try to pick a spot, which is quiet. Every spot is not for studies. Spot that suits you choose it and proceed further.

19. Know what you know: Always try to know, what you know by making objectives. Else, you will be confused and cannot achieve your target.

20. Use good quality grammar: Always use a good quality grammar and use words that will throw positive impact on evaluator. Use of good quality grammar does not mean to use tough words, that for each word the evaluator has to go through dictionary. Do not start sentence with a conjunction. Do not fragment sentences. Eliminate one-word sentences. Ignore passive voice. Do not ever use a big word when a diminutive one would suffice. Verbs have to be in agreement with their subjects. Prepositions are not expressions to finish sentences with. It is incorrect to ever divide an infinitive. Avoid clichés like the disease. Also, always shun irritating alliteration. Use language that is simple and straight forward. put together a neat summary.

21. Arrangement of information: Each section of the main body should start with an opening sentence and there should be a changeover at the end of the section. Give only valid and powerful arguments to your topic. You may also maintain your arguments with records.

22. Never start in last minute: Always start at right time and give enough time to research work. Leaving everything to the last minute will degrade your paper and spoil your work.

23. Multitasking in research is not good: Doing several things at the same time proves bad habit in case of research activity. Research is an area, where everything has a particular time slot. Divide your research work in parts and do particular part in particular time slot.

24. Never copy others' work: Never copy others' work and give it your name because if evaluator has seen it anywhere you will be in trouble.

25. Take proper rest and food: No matter how many hours you spend for your research activity, if you are not taking care of your health then all your efforts will be in vain. For a quality research, study is must, and this can be done by taking proper rest and food.

26. Go for seminars: Attend seminars if the topic is relevant to your research area. Utilize all your resources.

27. Refresh your mind after intervals: Try to give rest to your mind by listening to soft music or by sleeping in intervals. This will also improve your memory.

28. Make colleagues: Always try to make colleagues. No matter how sharper or intelligent you are, if you make colleagues you can have several ideas, which will be helpful for your research.

29. Think technically: Always think technically. If anything happens, then search its reasons, its benefits, and demerits.

30. Think and then print: When you will go to print your paper, notice that tables are not be split, headings are not detached from their descriptions, and page sequence is maintained.

31. Adding unnecessary information: Do not add unnecessary information, like, I have used MS Excel to draw graph. Do not add irrelevant and inappropriate material. These all will create superfluous. Foreign terminology and phrases are not apropos. One should NEVER take a broad view. Analogy in script is like feathers on a snake. Not at all use a large word when a very small one would be sufficient. Use words properly, regardless of how others use them. Remove quotations. Puns are for kids, not grunt readers. Amplification is a billion times of inferior quality than sarcasm.

32. Never oversimplify everything: To add material in your research paper, never go for oversimplification. This will definitely irritate the evaluator. Be more or less specific. Also too, by no means, ever use rhythmic redundancies. Contractions aren't essential and shouldn't be there used. Comparisons are as terrible as clichés. Give up ampersands and abbreviations, and so on. Remove commas, that are, not necessary. Parenthetical words however should be together with this in commas. Understatement is all the time the complete best way to put onward earth-shaking thoughts. Give a detailed literary review.

33. Report concluded results: Use concluded results. From raw data, filter the results and then conclude your studies based on measurements and observations taken. Significant figures and appropriate number of decimal places should be used. Parenthetical remarks are prohibitive. Proofread carefully at final stage. In the end give outline to your arguments. Spot out perspectives of further study of this subject. Justify your conclusion by at the bottom of them with sufficient justifications and examples.

34. After conclusion: Once you have concluded your research, the next most important step is to present your findings. Presentation is extremely important as it is the definite medium though which your research is going to be in print to the rest of the crowd. Care should be taken to categorize your thoughts well and present them in a logical and neat manner. A good quality research paper format is essential because it serves to highlight your research paper and bring to light all necessary aspects in your research.

INFORMAL GUIDELINES OF RESEARCH PAPER WRITING

Key points to remember:

- Submit all work in its final form.
- Write your paper in the form, which is presented in the guidelines using the template.
- Please note the criterion for grading the final paper by peer-reviewers.

Final Points:

A purpose of organizing a research paper is to let people to interpret your effort selectively. The journal requires the following sections, submitted in the order listed, each section to start on a new page.

The introduction will be compiled from reference matter and will reflect the design processes or outline of basis that direct you to make study. As you will carry out the process of study, the method and process section will be constructed as like that. The result segment will show related statistics in nearly sequential order and will direct the reviewers next to the similar intellectual paths throughout the data that you took to carry out your study. The discussion section will provide understanding of the data and projections as to the implication of the results. The use of good quality references all through the paper will give the effort trustworthiness by representing an alertness of prior workings.

Writing a research paper is not an easy job no matter how trouble-free the actual research or concept. Practice, excellent preparation, and controlled record keeping are the only means to make straightforward the progression.

General style:

Specific editorial column necessities for compliance of a manuscript will always take over from directions in these general guidelines.

To make a paper clear

· Adhere to recommended page limits

Mistakes to evade

- Insertion a title at the foot of a page with the subsequent text on the next page
- Separating a table/chart or figure impound each figure/table to a single page
- Submitting a manuscript with pages out of sequence

In every sections of your document

- \cdot Use standard writing style including articles ("a", "the," etc.)
- \cdot Keep on paying attention on the research topic of the paper
- · Use paragraphs to split each significant point (excluding for the abstract)
- \cdot Align the primary line of each section
- · Present your points in sound order
- \cdot Use present tense to report well accepted
- \cdot Use past tense to describe specific results
- · Shun familiar wording, don't address the reviewer directly, and don't use slang, slang language, or superlatives

· Shun use of extra pictures - include only those figures essential to presenting results

Title Page:

Choose a revealing title. It should be short. It should not have non-standard acronyms or abbreviations. It should not exceed two printed lines. It should include the name(s) and address (es) of all authors.

Abstract:

The summary should be two hundred words or less. It should briefly and clearly explain the key findings reported in the manuscript-must have precise statistics. It should not have abnormal acronyms or abbreviations. It should be logical in itself. Shun citing references at this point.

An abstract is a brief distinct paragraph summary of finished work or work in development. In a minute or less a reviewer can be taught the foundation behind the study, common approach to the problem, relevant results, and significant conclusions or new questions.

Write your summary when your paper is completed because how can you write the summary of anything which is not yet written? Wealth of terminology is very essential in abstract. Yet, use comprehensive sentences and do not let go readability for briefness. You can maintain it succinct by phrasing sentences so that they provide more than lone rationale. The author can at this moment go straight to shortening the outcome. Sum up the study, with the subsequent elements in any summary. Try to maintain the initial two items to no more than one ruling each.

- Reason of the study theory, overall issue, purpose
- Fundamental goal
- To the point depiction of the research
- Consequences, including <u>definite statistics</u> if the consequences are quantitative in nature, account quantitative data; results of any numerical analysis should be reported
- Significant conclusions or questions that track from the research(es)

Approach:

- Single section, and succinct
- As a outline of job done, it is always written in past tense
- A conceptual should situate on its own, and not submit to any other part of the paper such as a form or table
- Center on shortening results bound background information to a verdict or two, if completely necessary
- What you account in an conceptual must be regular with what you reported in the manuscript
- Exact spelling, clearness of sentences and phrases, and appropriate reporting of quantities (proper units, important statistics) are just as significant in an abstract as they are anywhere else

Introduction:

The **Introduction** should "introduce" the manuscript. The reviewer should be presented with sufficient background information to be capable to comprehend and calculate the purpose of your study without having to submit to other works. The basis for the study should be offered. Give most important references but shun difficult to make a comprehensive appraisal of the topic. In the introduction, describe the problem visibly. If the problem is not acknowledged in a logical, reasonable way, the reviewer will have no attention in your result. Speak in common terms about techniques used to explain the problem, if needed, but do not present any particulars about the protocols here. Following approach can create a valuable beginning:

- Explain the value (significance) of the study
- Shield the model why did you employ this particular system or method? What is its compensation? You strength remark on its appropriateness from a abstract point of vision as well as point out sensible reasons for using it.
- Present a justification. Status your particular theory (es) or aim(s), and describe the logic that led you to choose them.
- Very for a short time explain the tentative propose and how it skilled the declared objectives.

Approach:

- Use past tense except for when referring to recognized facts. After all, the manuscript will be submitted after the entire job is done.
- Sort out your thoughts; manufacture one key point with every section. If you make the four points listed above, you will need a least of four paragraphs.

- Present surroundings information only as desirable in order hold up a situation. The reviewer does not desire to read the whole thing you know about a topic.
- Shape the theory/purpose specifically do not take a broad view.
- As always, give awareness to spelling, simplicity and correctness of sentences and phrases.

Procedures (Methods and Materials):

This part is supposed to be the easiest to carve if you have good skills. A sound written Procedures segment allows a capable scientist to replacement your results. Present precise information about your supplies. The suppliers and clarity of reagents can be helpful bits of information. Present methods in sequential order but linked methodologies can be grouped as a segment. Be concise when relating the protocols. Attempt for the least amount of information that would permit another capable scientist to spare your outcome but be cautious that vital information is integrated. The use of subheadings is suggested and ought to be synchronized with the results section. When a technique is used that has been well described in another object, mention the specific item describing a way but draw the basic principle while stating the situation. The purpose is to text all particular resources and broad procedures, so that another person may use some or all of the methods in one more study or referee the scientific value of your work. It is not to be a step by step report of the whole thing you did, nor is a methods section a set of orders.

Materials:

- Explain materials individually only if the study is so complex that it saves liberty this way.
- Embrace particular materials, and any tools or provisions that are not frequently found in laboratories.
- Do not take in frequently found.
- If use of a definite type of tools.
- Materials may be reported in a part section or else they may be recognized along with your measures.

Methods:

- Report the method (not particulars of each process that engaged the same methodology)
- Describe the method entirely
- To be succinct, present methods under headings dedicated to specific dealings or groups of measures
- Simplify details how procedures were completed not how they were exclusively performed on a particular day.
- If well known procedures were used, account the procedure by name, possibly with reference, and that's all.

Approach:

- It is embarrassed or not possible to use vigorous voice when documenting methods with no using first person, which would focus the reviewer's interest on the researcher rather than the job. As a result when script up the methods most authors use third person passive voice.
- Use standard style in this and in every other part of the paper avoid familiar lists, and use full sentences.

What to keep away from

- Resources and methods are not a set of information.
- Skip all descriptive information and surroundings save it for the argument.
- Leave out information that is immaterial to a third party.

Results:

The principle of a results segment is to present and demonstrate your conclusion. Create this part a entirely objective details of the outcome, and save all understanding for the discussion.

The page length of this segment is set by the sum and types of data to be reported. Carry on to be to the point, by means of statistics and tables, if suitable, to present consequences most efficiently. You must obviously differentiate material that would usually be incorporated in a study editorial from any unprocessed data or additional appendix matter that would not be available. In fact, such matter should not be submitted at all except requested by the instructor.



Content

- Sum up your conclusion in text and demonstrate them, if suitable, with figures and tables.
- In manuscript, explain each of your consequences, point the reader to remarks that are most appropriate.
- Present a background, such as by describing the question that was addressed by creation an exacting study.
- Explain results of control experiments and comprise remarks that are not accessible in a prescribed figure or table, if appropriate.

• Examine your data, then prepare the analyzed (transformed) data in the form of a figure (graph), table, or in manuscript form. What to stay away from

- Do not discuss or infer your outcome, report surroundings information, or try to explain anything.
- Not at all, take in raw data or intermediate calculations in a research manuscript.
- Do not present the similar data more than once.
- Manuscript should complement any figures or tables, not duplicate the identical information.
- Never confuse figures with tables there is a difference.

Approach

- As forever, use past tense when you submit to your results, and put the whole thing in a reasonable order.
- Put figures and tables, appropriately numbered, in order at the end of the report
- If you desire, you may place your figures and tables properly within the text of your results part.

Figures and tables

- If you put figures and tables at the end of the details, make certain that they are visibly distinguished from any attach appendix materials, such as raw facts
- Despite of position, each figure must be numbered one after the other and complete with subtitle
- In spite of position, each table must be titled, numbered one after the other and complete with heading
- All figure and table must be adequately complete that it could situate on its own, divide from text

Discussion:

The Discussion is expected the trickiest segment to write and describe. A lot of papers submitted for journal are discarded based on problems with the Discussion. There is no head of state for how long a argument should be. Position your understanding of the outcome visibly to lead the reviewer through your conclusions, and then finish the paper with a summing up of the implication of the study. The purpose here is to offer an understanding of your results and hold up for all of your conclusions, using facts from your research and accepted information, if suitable. The implication of result should be visibly described. generally Infer your data in the conversation in suitable depth. This means that when you clarify an observable fact you must explain mechanisms that may account for the observation. If your results vary from your prospect, make clear why that may have happened. If your results agree, then explain the theory that the proof supported. It is never suitable to just state that the data approved with prospect, and let it drop at that.

- Make a decision if each premise is supported, discarded, or if you cannot make a conclusion with assurance. Do not just dismiss a study or part of a study as "uncertain."
- Research papers are not acknowledged if the work is imperfect. Draw what conclusions you can based upon the results that you have, and take care of the study as a finished work
- You may propose future guidelines, such as how the experiment might be personalized to accomplish a new idea.
- Give details all of your remarks as much as possible, focus on mechanisms.
- Make a decision if the tentative design sufficiently addressed the theory, and whether or not it was correctly restricted.
- Try to present substitute explanations if sensible alternatives be present.
- One research will not counter an overall question, so maintain the large picture in mind, where do you go next? The best studies unlock new avenues of study. What questions remain?
- Recommendations for detailed papers will offer supplementary suggestions.

Approach:

- When you refer to information, differentiate data generated by your own studies from available information
- Submit to work done by specific persons (including you) in past tense.
- Submit to generally acknowledged facts and main beliefs in present tense.

THE ADMINISTRATION RULES

Please carefully note down following rules and regulation before submitting your Research Paper to Global Journals Inc. (US):

Segment Draft and Final Research Paper: You have to strictly follow the template of research paper. If it is not done your paper may get rejected.

- The **major constraint** is that you must independently make all content, tables, graphs, and facts that are offered in the paper. You must write each part of the paper wholly on your own. The Peer-reviewers need to identify your own perceptive of the concepts in your own terms. NEVER extract straight from any foundation, and never rephrase someone else's analysis.
- Do not give permission to anyone else to "PROOFREAD" your manuscript.
- Methods to avoid Plagiarism is applied by us on every paper, if found guilty, you will be blacklisted by all of our collaborated research groups, your institution will be informed for this and strict legal actions will be taken immediately.)
- To guard yourself and others from possible illegal use please do not permit anyone right to use to your paper and files.

CRITERION FOR GRADING A RESEARCH PAPER (COMPILATION) BY GLOBAL JOURNALS INC. (US)

Please note that following table is only a Grading of "Paper Compilation" and not on "Performed/Stated Research" whose grading solely depends on Individual Assigned Peer Reviewer and Editorial Board Member. These can be available only on request and after decision of Paper. This report will be the property of Global Journals Inc. (US).

Topics	Grades		
	А-В	C-D	E-F
Abstract	Clear and concise with appropriate content, Correct format. 200 words or below	Unclear summary and no specific data, Incorrect form Above 200 words	No specific data with ambiguous information Above 250 words
Introduction	Containing all background details with clear goal and appropriate details, flow specification, no grammar and spelling mistake, well organized sentence and paragraph, reference cited	Unclear and confusing data, appropriate format, grammar and spelling errors with unorganized matter	Out of place depth and content, hazy format
Methods and Procedures	Clear and to the point with well arranged paragraph, precision and accuracy of facts and figures, well organized subheads	Difficult to comprehend with embarrassed text, too much explanation but completed	Incorrect and unorganized structure with hazy meaning
Result	Well organized, Clear and specific, Correct units with precision, correct data, well structuring of paragraph, no grammar and spelling mistake	Complete and embarrassed text, difficult to comprehend	Irregular format with wrong facts and figures
Discussion	Well organized, meaningful specification, sound conclusion, logical and concise explanation, highly structured paragraph reference cited	Wordy, unclear conclusion, spurious	Conclusion is not cited, unorganized, difficult to comprehend
References	Complete and correct format, well organized	Beside the point, Incomplete	Wrong format and structuring

INDEX

Α

Anomalies · 76, 80, 97 Antecedent · 66

В

Bias · 40, 42, 44, 47, 49, 51, 55, 78, 84

D

Dashed · 132

Κ

Kurtosis · 80, 82

Ρ

Parlance · 8, 13 Predisposing · 66

R

Regression · 1, 3, 5, 7, 9, 11, 13, 15 Requisite · 139

S

Seismic · 123, 139

Τ

Tangential · 123, 128, 130, 132, 133, 134, Trapezoidal · 130



Global Journal of Science Frontier Research

Visit us on the Web at www.GlobalJournals.org | www.JournalofScience.org or email us at helpdesk@globaljournals.org



ISSN 9755896